

---

I hereby give notice that a hearing by commissioners will be held on:

**Date:** Monday 9 November to Friday 11 December 2020  
**Time:** 9.30 a.m.  
**Meeting Room:** Warkworth Town Hall  
**Venue:** 2 Alnwick Street, Warkworth

---

**SUBMISSIONS ON PLAN CHANGE 42  
COMBINED RESOURCE CONSENT AND  
PRIVATE PLAN CHANGE 42  
1232 STATE HIGHWAY 1, WAYBY VALLEY  
WASTE MANAGEMENT NZ LIMITED  
VOLUME 3**

---

**COMMISSIONERS**

**Chairperson** Sheena Tepania  
**Commissioners** Alan Watson  
David Mead  
Wayne Donovan  
Michael Parsonson

**Sam Otter**  
**SENIOR HEARINGS ADVISOR**

Telephone: 09 353 9587 or 021 196 2582  
Email: [sam.otter@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:sam.otter@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)  
Website: [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

---

**Note:** The reports contained within this document are for consideration and should not be construed as a decision of Council. Should commissioners require further information relating to any reports, please contact the hearings advisor.

---

**Note:** The reports contained within this document are for consideration and should not be construed as a decision of Council. Should commissioners require further information relating to any reports, please contact the hearings advisor.



Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
13	1	1	Withdrawn
14	1	2	Robyn Lorraine Brown
16	1	3	Richard Brown
18	1	4	Elizabeth Ann Foster
20	1	5	Lyn Morrison
22	1	6	Yvette Urlich
24	1	7	Mary-Jane and John Appleby
26	1	8	No Mega Landfill In Dome Valley facebook page c/- Alton Crisp
13	1(A)	8	No Mega Landfill In Dome Valley facebook page c/- Alton Crisp Continued
671	1(A)	9	Daniel Mohr
673	1(A)	10	Gaylene Gaffney
675	1(A)	11	Graham Conroy Harris
680	1(A)	12	Stop the tip, save the dome c/- Jacquie Stokes
682	1(A)	13	Richard Griffiths
684	1(A)	14	Bins R Us c/- Richard Holt
687	1(A)	15	Kaipara District Council
703	1(A)	16	Michael Gerard Sweetman
705	1(A)	17	The Board Limited c/- Tony Edmonds
707	1(A)	18	Debra Searchfield
709	1(A)	19	David Cunningham
711	1(A)	20	Kerry Allen
713	1(A)	21	Bridget Moir
715	1(A)	22	Sami Meyers
716	1(A)	23	David Smith
721	1(A)	24	William Foster
723	1(A)	25	Hans Peter Ottow
725	1(A)	26	James Isaacs
727	1(A)	27	Thomas Ian Macfarlane
729	1(A)	28	Wendy Sheffield
733	1(A)	29	Matt Lomas
743	1(A)	30	Julie Cook
746	1(A)	31	Grant Agnew
749	1(A)	32	Kenneth William Harcombe c/- Ken Harcombe
751	1(A)	33	Kipi Sarich
753	1(A)	34	Ruth Lois Minton
755	1(A)	35	Environs Holding Ltd environmental subsidy of Te Uri o Hau Settlement Trust c/- Fiona Kemp
758	1(A)	36	Colin Graham Minton
760	1(A)	37	Lemon Tree Bay Partnership c/- Greg Martin
765	1(A)	38	Waste Management NZ Limited c/- Rachel Signal-Ross
767	1(A)	39	Susan Debra Thorne Speedy
770	1(A)	40	Denise Civil & Ian Civil
772	1(A)	41	Rohan Arlidge
774	1(A)	42	Lisa Outwin
776	1(A)	43	Kate Leslie
778	1(A)	44	Anna Ingham
786	1(A)	45	Ngati Whatua Orakei

Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
795	1(A)	46	Jung Hee Kwak
797	1(A)	47	Cushla Salt
799	1(A)	48	Leon Salt
801	1(A)	49	Brendda Salt
803	1(A)	50	Greg Doherty
13	2	51	Florian Juergen Rolf Primbs
15	2	52	Rhonda Whitehead & Quentin Jukes
21	2	53	Anna Harriet Pendred
23	2	54	Lance Taylor
25	2	55	Rachel Stansfield
27	2	56	Rachel Honey
29	2	57	Kathryn Elizabeth Evans
31	2	58	Fight the Tip Tiaki te Whenua Incorporated c/- Michelle Carmichael
103	2	59	Chelsea Benita Joanne Solomon-Waikawa
105	2	60	Sarah Mcpherson
107	2	61	Melanie Marnet
109	2	62	Bioenergy Association c/- Brian Cox
113	2	63	Rochelle Rodgers
117	2	64	Michelle Carmichael
125	2	65	Graham Chan and Sue Perry
129	2	66	Jodi Ellis
146	2	67	Patrick Joseph Wildermoth
148	2	68	Haley Clarke c/- Haley Hinewai Clarke
150	2	69	Maurice and Karen Purdy
152	2	70	Mary HauTai Tepuea Wirihana
154	2	71	Warkworth Country House c/- Alan Gilbert von Tunzelman
156	2	72	Penelope Jane Smith
158	2	73	William Graham O'Meara
161	2	74	Results Plus Limited c/- Peter Foster
163	2	75	Antony Pai
165	2	76	Tracy Isobel New c/- George New
172	2	77	Manuel-Pou Family Whanau c/- Francis Jackie Pou Maroroa
174	2	78	Angela Bridson
176	2	79	Catherine Braham
178	2	80	Oxana Haque
180	2	81	Nick Merwood
182	2	82	Ian Sarney
185	2	83	Denis Bourke
187	2	84	Sylvia Taylor
189	2	85	First Gas Limited c/- Nicola Hine
195	2	86	F J and J Shewan
197	2	87	Keita Miru
199	2	88	Dave Salisbury
201	2	89	Grahame Powell
202	2	90	Thomas Gregory Parsons
209	2	91	Duncan Johnson
210	2	92	David Fletcher c/- Dave Fletcher

Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
212	2	93	Melanie Mayall-Nahi
214	2	94	Jeff Smith
216	2	95	Alexander Robert Doig Woodward
218	2	96	Bridgit Bretherton-Jones
220	2	97	Lee Laughton
228	2	98	Steven Pigott
231	2	99	Irihaapeti Tewhata
233	2	100	David Bruce Mason
238	2	101	Mark Oliver
240	2	102	R Krieg
242	2	103	Dean Yarndley
244	2	104	Caroline Milner
246	2	105	Janne Radtke
248	2	106	Karma Cooper
250	2	107	Mikaera Miru
255	2	108	Paul Surman
262	2	109	For the Love of Bees c/- Sarah Smuts-Kennedy
264	2	110	Dedrie Trnjanin
266	2	111	Alistair de Joux
274	2	112	Shannon Greenwood
283	2	113	The New Zealand Transport Agency c/- Evan Keating
286	2	114	Stargazers B&B and Astronomy Tours c/- Alastair Brickell
288	2	115	Fern Sutherland
290	2	116	Skywork Helicopters Limited c/- Burnette O'Connor
293	2	117	Goatley Holdings Limited c/- Burnette O'Connor
296	2	118	Phillip Tomlinson
304	2	119	Julie Pescud
306	2	120	Watercare Services Limited c/- Shane Morgan & Lindsay Wilson
316	2	121	Nicholas Dunning
318	2	122	Kevin and Dawn Bayliss c/- Dawn Bayliss
320	2	123	Anne Smith
324	2	124	Forest and Bird Warkworth Area c/- Roger Lewis Williams
330	2	125	Lorraine Brien
332	2	126	Marie Esther Alpe
337	2	127	Joanne Mary O'Sullivan
339	2	128	Deborah Sarney
342	2	129	Trustee, T B Ross-Wood Family Trust c/- Tracy Belinda Wood
344	2	130	Elizabeth Joan Dowling
348	2	131	Fiona Penetana
350	2	132	Te Rūnanga o Ngāti Whātua c/- Rob Enright
356	2	133	Northfork Farms Ltd c/- Wendy Crow-Jones
358	2	134	Auckland Transport c/- Katherine Dorofaeff
364	2	135	Susan Lewis
365	2	136	Leane Makey
370	2	137	Alex Schenz
372	2	138	Ngati Manuhiri Settlement Trust

Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
377	2	139	Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga c/- Susan Andrews
382	2	140	Uriah Lee
384	2	141	Miriama Marion Walters
386	2	142	Murray Macdonald
392	2	143	Te Ohu Kaimoana c/- Monique Holmes
395	2	144	Riley Hathaway
397	3	145	Jodi Pretschere
399	2	146	Leihia Wilson
403	2	147	Federated Farmers of New Zealand (Auckland Province) Incorporated c/- Peter Richard Gardner
405	2	148	Department of Conservation c/- Chris Rendall
410	2	149	Ngā Māunga Whakahii o Kaipara Development Trust c/- Jane Sherard
420	2	150	Hayley Gillespie
425	2	151	Susan Tomlinson c/- Susan Lorraine Tomlinson
431	2	152	Ella Rickit
433	2	153	Heidi Burchett
435	2	154	Waterfall farm (Waiwhiu) Limited c/- Bridgit Bretherton-Jones
437	2	155	Kim Lewin
439	2	156	Craig Watson
441	2	157	Nicola Kaye Morrison
451	2	158	Dean Gerrard
454	2	159	Shona Oliver
461	2	160	Andrew Wallace
463	2	161	Chloe Thompson
467	2	162	Gareth Moon
472	2	163	New Zealand Native Riverwood c/- Glenn Ruddell
476	2	164	Ricardo Castillo
478	2	165	Charlotte King
486	2	166	Susan Crockett
494	2	167	Linda M Clapham
496	2	168	Donald George Scandrett
498	2	169	Emma Woolcock
500	2	170	Ruth Morrow
502	2	171	Corene Humphreys
504	2	172	Hanna Kloosterboer
506	2	173	John Taylor
508	2	174	Lawrence Bruce Whistler
510	2	175	Christopher Paul Riley
512	2	176	Craig Purvis
514	2	177	Kirstin Lawson
516	2	178	Kathleen Smith
518	2	179	Andrew Scott
520	2	180	Sylvia Irene Adams
523	2	181	Fleur Tomlinson c/- Phil Tomlinson
537	2	182	Lesley Munro
539	2	183	Making Everything Achievable Ltd c/- Kaye Maree Dunn

Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
541	2	184	Ngadia Jones
543	2	185	Reina Penney
545	2	186	Susan Elizabeth Stevens
547	2	187	Haley Rebecca Warman
549	2	188	Eliana Darroch
552	2	189	Chris Jensen
553	2	190	John Tiernan
555	2	191	Glenn Clark
556	2	192	Zoe Duffy
558	2	193	Barbara Just
560	2	194	Paul Shepherd
561	2	195	Charlotte Rudolph
562	2	196	Till Schlimme
564	2	197	Russell Braham
566	2	198	Mr Allen and Mrs Dorothy Dove
569	2	199	Lisa Knight
575	2	200	Anna Steedman
578	2	201	Alex Natiso
580	2	202	Cassandra Kingi - Waru
583	2	203	Christiane Anania
586	2	204	Dallas Taylor
589	2	205	Darren Povey
592	2	206	Hanuere Nicholls
595	2	207	Hemi Tapurau
598	2	208	Hugh Wilson
601	2	209	Irena Roulston
604	2	210	Janice Gardner
607	2	211	Kathleen Helen Phillips
610	2	212	Kelly Retimana
613	2	213	Lynette Chapman
616	2	214	Marama Pairania
619	2	215	Michael Waru
622	2	216	Nikau Nicholls
625	2	217	Sam Nathan
628	2	218	Toko Retimana
631	2	219	Virginia Wati
634	2	220	Waimarie Povey- Nicholls
637	2	221	Kotare Research and Education for Social Change in Aotearoa Charitable Trust c/- David Parker
642	2	222	Christopher James Fulop
645	2	223	Daniel Vladimir Fulop
648	2	224	Jacqueline Raheara Tibbits
651	2	225	Janaya Stephens
654	2	226	Jeremy Joseph Fulop
657	2	227	Kathryn Joy Fulop
660	2	228	Gary Dixon
663	2	229	Fraser Jordan Brown
665	2	230	Patricia Mary Curtis
667	2	231	Karen-Ann Ward

Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
669	2	232	Elizabeth Grace Dempster Tree
672	2	233	Kevin Ward
674	2	234	Julia Ruth Nevill
676	2	235	Michael John Tree
679	2	236	Ryan Breen
682	2	237	Kiern Wood
685	2	238	Joshua Taitimu Moore
688	2	239	Grant McCarthy
691	2	240	Wade Alan Cornish
694	2	241	Luka May Staveley
697	2	242	Donna Marie Tapurau
700	2	243	Martika Panui
703	2	244	Fraserina Panui
706	2	245	McCaela Panui
709	2	246	Edith Samson
712	2	247	Te Kahuiiti Ote Haahi Ratana Morehu
715	2	248	David & Marietta Van Dam
718	2	249	Alex Van Dam
721	2	250	Justus Lanigan
13	3	251	Simon Perawiti
16	3	252	Moana Beazley
19	3	253	Angela Pauline Perawiti
22	3	254	Leslie King Noda
25	3	255	Judith Mary Standing
28	3	256	Waratah Taogaga
31	3	257	June Taipeti
34	3	258	Kelly Taipeti
37	3	259	April Jan Ashton
40	3	260	Carmel Rata
43	3	261	Otere Tapurau
46	3	262	Clay De Boer
49	3	263	Therese Van Dam
52	3	264	Linda Gail Wichman
55	3	265	Topeora Penetana
58	3	266	Dianne Kidd
61	3	267	Mercer RT Family
64	3	268	Kura Goere Watson
67	3	269	Suzanne Clark Taipete
70	3	270	Irene Hogan
73	3	271	Shannon Povey
76	3	272	Quentin Povey
79	3	273	Deveraux Nachyes Christan Tangaroa Preea
82	3	274	Connie Povey
85	3	275	Linsey Smith
88	3	276	Te Rongopai Ote Haahi Ratana Morehu
91	3	277	George Samson
94	3	278	Glendith Mercia Samson
97	3	279	Isaac Samson
100	3	280	Shirley Welsby

Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
103	3	281	Amisha O'Brien
106	3	282	Horowai Hereora
109	3	283	Wayne Rnodes
112	3	284	Rachel Stirling
115	3	285	Terina Rapana Hemana
118	3	286	Henry Benjamin Rameka
121	3	287	Jeremy Clark
124	3	288	Robert Kelly Hautawaho Rameka
127	3	289	Maraea Rameka
130	3	290	Teihana Wremu Rameka
133	3	291	Catherine Ann Rameka
136	3	292	Ripeka Nahi
139	3	293	Shani Jana Kinikini
142	3	294	Temiringa Sherman
145	3	295	Campbell Tapurau
148	3	296	Angela Susan Dickson
151	3	297	Rebecca Inwood Mohe
154	3	298	Waratah Hinerangi Eruera
157	3	299	Tearohanui Hatley
160	3	300	Judy Kennedy
162	3	301	Barbara Te Pou Henana
165	3	302	Deborah Anne Pickstone
167	3	303	Darlene Ann Clark
170	3	304	Graham Brian Patrick Dawson
173	3	305	Teresa Rose Wilson
176	3	306	Arthur Geoffrey Pickstone
179	3	307	Lavinia Komene
182	3	308	Kapowairua Komene
185	3	309	Sharon L Robertson
188	3	310	Gessie Moki Rice
191	3	311	Pute Kidwell
194	3	312	Dianne Sheryle Clark
197	3	313	Nathan James Iti & Nate Tapurau
200	3	314	Keverne Vaughan Clark
203	3	315	Te Inu Muru
206	3	316	Gerald Panui
209	3	317	Josie Porter
212	3	318	Obe Simeon Porter
215	3	319	Louise Ann Porter
218	3	320	Janice Rae Porter
221	3	321	Annabelle Rose Porter
224	3	322	Eruera Manu Emery Berg Mackinven
227	3	323	Hoani Neri Porter
230	3	324	Joe Warren Timoti
233	3	325	Ana Miria Kidwell
236	3	326	Eujene Robert Nathan
239	3	327	Lydia Jane Nathan
242	3	328	Louis Nathan
245	3	329	Jeanine Ngaoma Davis



Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
248	3	330	Bernette Rosalie Malizia
251	3	331	Ronald Robert Cowper
254	3	332	Noelene Florence Cowper
257	3	333	Julie Urquhart
260	3	334	Daryn Ray Holloway
263	3	335	Eileen Taogaga
266	3	336	Bethany Thurston
269	3	337	Don Urquhart
272	3	338	Lovinia Tearoha Hatley
275	3	339	Amiria Hemana
278	3	340	Rita Lorraine Olsen
281	3	341	Gail Van Reemst
284	3	342	Robert Bradley Sutcliffe
287	3	343	David Allan Beattie
291	3	344	Pamela Beattie
294	3	345	Kate Blenkinsopp
296	3	346	Miriam Connor
298	3	347	Sarah Blenkinsopp
300	3	348	Helen Smith
303	3	349	Jeannete Forde
306	3	350	Lyn Cajne-Ward
309	3	351	Teresa Kawena
312	3	352	Sheryl Isobel Pilkington
315	3	353	Satya Donna Foster
317	3	354	Glorit War Memorial Hall Committee
321	3	355	Wendy Carr
323	3	356	Rupert Harvey Mather
327	3	357	Grant Barry Hope
329	3	358	Bridget Leonard
331	3	360	Izaak Povey
334	3	361	Pautahi Marae c/- Cherie Dawn Povey
336	3	362	Dennis Winston Shepherd
338	3	363	Valerie Shepherd
340	3	364	Holly Southernwood
342	3	365	Judith-Anne Newman
344	3	366	James Alexander Newman
346	3	367	Rita Carol Donovan
348	3	368	Daniel Robert Donovan
350	3	369	Jesse Williams
351	3	370	Dr Dory Reeves
354	3	371	Jessica Jane Donovan
356	3	372	Sir Graeme Dingle and Jo-anne Wilkinson, Lady Dingle
357	3	373	Peter Graeme Stretch
362	3	374	Paenui Tapurau
364	3	375	Andrew Short
366	3	376	Alan Riwaka
368	3	378	Aotearoa (NZ) Sustainability Foundation c/- Dudley Edgar James Ward
373	3	379	D C Webster



Page	Vol	Submission Number	Submitter
374	3	380	Penne-Ann Huston
376	3	381	Raewyn Anita Huston
378	3	382	Rosilyn Gelderman
380	3	383	Craig William MacPherson
382	3	384	Kura Foreman
384	3	385	Clarence Foreman
386	3	386	Katherine Rean
388	3	387	Alby Rean
390	3	388	Graeme Stuart McLeod
392	3	389	TRT Maori Flag c/- Kare Rata and Anthony Sinclair
394	3	390	Renoir Tapurau
396	3	391	Mikaere Tapurau
398	3	392	Andrew John South
400	3	393	Daniel Foreman
402	3	394	Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Inc (Forest Bird) c/- Natasha Sitarz
412	3	395	Breda and Ron Matthews
419	3	396	Henrietta Maria Young
421	3	397	Nadine Lisa Armiger
424	3	398	Tinopai Resource Management Unit c/- Maria Louise Henare aka Mina Herare-Toka
489	3	399	Jennifer Lynn Driskel
491	3	400	1949 c/- Peter Robert Henderson
493	3	401	Sandra Mather
495	3	402	Nikki Amis
496	3	403	Lionel Foster
498	3	404	Joshua Don
500	3	405	Malcolm Lea
502	3	406	NZ Walking Access Commission Ara Hikoi c/-Dot Dalziell
597	3	407	Joanne Macdonald
599	3	408	Yvonne Reid
601	3	409	Russek Family c/- Diana Russek
603	3	410	Ngati Whatua o Kaipara c/-Tracy William Davis
605	3	411	Sarah Waller
606	3	412	Ngati Rango c/- William Kapea



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Ms/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Simon Perotti*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*9915 Rutherford Rd.  
Helensville*

Telephone:

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**


(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)


I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

251.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

MOANA BEAZLEY

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

RD3 McPIKE RD RD3 WAIMAUKU 0883

Telephone:

0274313435

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 252.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

28/6/20

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Angela Pauline Perawiti

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

99B Patawhiri Rd, Helensville 0800

Telephone:

021 889 835

Fax/Email:

pauline.angela99@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No


The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 253.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

26/06/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

LESLIE KING NODA

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

220 CENTREWAY ROAD OREWA 0931

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 254.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*W/L*

*1-07-2020*

Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Judith Mary Standing

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

220 Centreway Road Orewa 0931

Telephone:

021 384 997

Fax/Email:

iesnjude@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

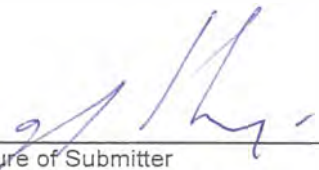
I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  255.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30 - 06 - 2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Miss Waratah Taogaga

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

30 Kautawhiri Road Helensville

Telephone:

0211295982

Fax/Email:

warataht@helensville.school.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  256.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

117120  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

JUNE TAIPETI

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2291 KAIPARA COAST HWY, RD4 WARKWORTH 0894

Telephone:

0274543044

Fax/Email:

jtaipeti@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  257.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Jane Smith  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

17/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Kelly Taipeti*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*2211 Kaipara Coast Highway 16  
RD4 MARKWORTH*

Telephone:

*0274543044*

Fax/Email:

*Ktaipeti@gmail.com*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  258.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*[Signature]*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1/7/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

April Jan Ashton

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone:

0211856190

Fax/Email:

april.davidson@whofmail.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  259.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Ashley*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1-07-20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Carmel Roth

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

424 Kinnear Rd / Te Rua KD2

Telephone:

021859092

Fax/Email:

Carmel@te Rua.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

260.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1/7/2020

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Otere Tapurau

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone:

021 090 55921

Fax/Email:

otere@tapurau8@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I **support** the specific provisions identified above

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 261.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

D. Lakurau  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1. 7. 20.  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

CLAY DE ROER

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone: 021 09059314 Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

262.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

\_\_\_\_\_ 1.7.20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you **could** gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Therése van Dam.

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

29 Porter Crescent, Helensville.

Telephone:

02102640681.

Fax/Email:

tvandam@hotmail.co.nz.

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following **proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:**

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No




The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 263.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/06/2020  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you **could** gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Linda Gail Wichman

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

15 Puriri St  
Helensville

0800

Telephone:

021 042 5686

Fax/Email:

lwichman@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

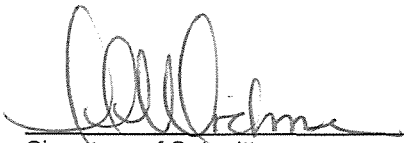
I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 264.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

01/07/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss (Ms) Full Name)

Topoera Ponetana

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone:

0223442085

Fax/Email:

Topoera.P@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

265.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Dianne Kiddell

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

14 Tuparekura Road South Head

Telephone:

021 681 811

Fax/Email:

dianne@kidds.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 266.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

*The ex Rodney Council's initiative of supporting wetland + native bush fencing, planting & protection represents thousands of kms of fencing and protection which has gained traction. The*

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission *Sediment must reduce*
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*\* Enough is enough. We can not and will not regress now. we do not support any land fill in the Kaipara Region.*

*[Handwritten Signature]*

*2.7.20*

Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) MERCER R.T. Family -

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

14 Commercial Rd. Helensville -

Telephone: 0272820470 Fax/Email: farmskai city@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  267.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

R.T. Moray  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1st July '20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/MS(Full Name)

Kura. Coore-Watson.

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

98 Puhia Street Haurua

Telephone: 021 0239 59 49 Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 268.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 1/7/2020

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Suzanne Clarke-Taipeto

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2293 Kaipara Coast Highway 16, RD4, Waiuku

Telephone:

0276952472

Fax/Email:

suzanct@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 269.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

01/07/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Ms/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Irene Hogan

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

183 Rauterwhiri Rd RD2 Helensville

Telephone:

0274415295

Fax/Email:

irenehogan@xtra.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 270.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

J. Hooper  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1/7/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Shannon Povey*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*0612*

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number	PC 42
Plan Change/Variation Name	Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or  
Property Address

Or  
Map

Or  
Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

- I support the specific provisions identified above
- I oppose the specific provisions identified above
- I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

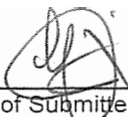
The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 271.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

Stop Pollution

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Quentin Povey*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*49 Waimata Glen Swanson*

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 272.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---

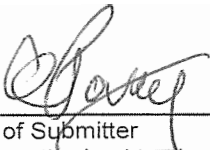


---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Deveraux Nachyes Christian Tangarou-Preec

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

33 Chic Gardens

0226474670

Telephone:

0226474670

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 273.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

deveraux  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.06.2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to .

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Connie Povey

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

541 South Head Helensville

Telephone:

0272997468

Fax/Email:

cpovey645@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 274.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*C. Frey*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*29* 29-06-2020  
Date *C.F*

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Linsey Smith.

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

6 Commercial Rd, Helensville

Telephone:

0212300632

Fax/Email:

linsey@aranyiyoga.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 275.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)



\_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

TE RONGOPAI OTE-HAATHI-RATAWA MOREHU

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

10 Ngā Oho, Orakei 1071

Telephone:

021-213-1584

Fax/Email:

terongopami@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No




The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 276.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29-06-2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) GEORGE SAMSON

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

33 CHIC GARDENS PARAKAI

Telephone: 021560445 Fax/Email: [scribble]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number	<u>PC 42</u>
Plan Change/Variation Name	<u>Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley</u>

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or  
Map [empty box]

Or  
Other (specify) \_\_\_\_\_

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 277.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

G. Sampson  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

GLENDIEN MERCIA SAMSON

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

33 CHIC GARDENS, PARAICAI

Telephone:

0221679271

Fax/Email:

g.samson@bt.coml.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 278.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/6/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Isaac Samson*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*26 Makiri St, Helensville*

Telephone:

*09 470 7178*

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 279.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

30/6/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Shirley Welsby

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2324A STATE HIGHWAY 16 Te Pua Helensville

Telephone:

4209908

Fax/Email:

N/A.

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 280.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

*Birds to live & Feed in the Forest.  
Education for children to Explore the endigous Forest.  
Food for Birds & Insects.*

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Shirley Shelsky.*

*01-07-2020*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Amisha D'Brien*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*151 Burnside Rd, RD3, Kaitiaki 0873*

Telephone:

*09 420 4282*

Fax/Email:

*amishaobr@gmail.com*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

281.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1/7/2020  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to:

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

HOROWAI HEREORA

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

FI/S RATA STREET  
HELENSVILLE

Telephone:

0211372934

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 282.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.6.2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 283



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Wayne Rhodes*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*20 Hagen Terrace Glenfield*

Telephone:

*0220927573*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 283.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 30/6/2020

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 284



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Rachel Stirling

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

10/306 Onevini Rd, Kaitiaki

Telephone:

027 9630938

Fax/Email:

rachel.stirling20@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

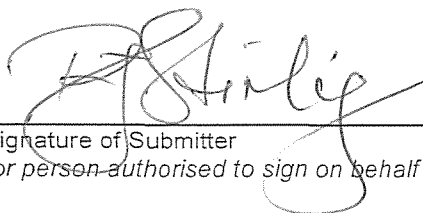


The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 284.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

30/6/20

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

TERINA RARANA HEMANA

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

104 HARANUI RD. SOUTH HEAD PARAKAI

Telephone:

02102404232

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 285.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*JRA*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*30/6/2020*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Henry Benjamin Rametka*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*116 Burnside Road R53 Kaitiaki*

Telephone:

*0914803243*

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

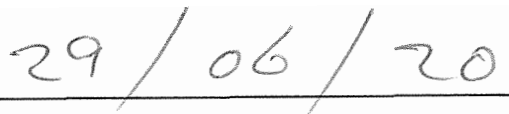
I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

286.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 287



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Jeremy Clark*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*12 Blackridge Rd Karaka*

*2850*

Telephone:

*0211105748*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  287.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 30/6/20

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitarvplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitarvplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Robert Kelly Hautaniwha Ramella*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*116 Burnside Rd RD3 Kaurakapapa 0873*

Telephone:

*094703243*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No


The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

288.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29.6.20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 289



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

~~Mr/Ms/Miss/Ms~~(Full Name)

*Maraea Rameka*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*30 Leigh Terrace Chesham*

Telephone:

*0226384009*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 289.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



30/0/2020

Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Teihana Wiremu Kametea*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*116 Burnside Rd, Huntvale, Auckland 0813*

Telephone:

*094203243*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 290.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/6/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Catherine Ann Remelka*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*116 Burnside Road ROS Kaitiaki 0873*

Telephone:

*0276257846*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 291.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

27/6/20

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Ripeka Nahi*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*Unit 4/5 Aata STREET, Helensville*

Telephone:

*0212573127*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

*PC 42*

Plan Change/Variation Name

*Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley*

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

*Landfill Precinct*

Or

Property Address

*1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley*

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 292.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---

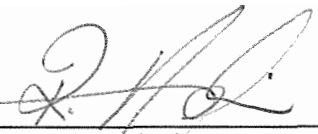


---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/2020  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

~~Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms~~(Full Name)

Shani Tara KINIKINI

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

116 Burnside Road RDS Kaitiaki 0878

Telephone:

0914203245

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

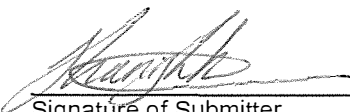
No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 293.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

x   
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/06/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

TEMIRINGA SHERMAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

42 Northfield RD Waitakere

Telephone:

021-062 0707

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 294.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

T. Sherman  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/06/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

***If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:***

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Campbell Tapuwai

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

19 Mangakawa Rd Helensville

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

295.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Stephen...*

*29/6/20*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

~~Mr~~ Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Angela Susan Dickson

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Flat 1/55E Rautawhiri Rd  
Helenville 0800

Telephone: 021 08907610 Fax/Email: angiedickson877@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 296.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*ds Dickson*

Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

*29/06/2020*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Rebecca Inwood-Moh

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

166 Evans Road RD1 Helensville 0874

Telephone:

02108418370

Fax/Email:

bexvae.lopez@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 297.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29 June 2020

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

M/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Haratah Hineroangi Kouera*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*3/5 Raka St  
Helensville*

Telephone:

*0272548101*

Fax/Email:

*haratah.kouera@gmail.com*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  298.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

W. S. M. M. M. M.  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29.6.20.  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

TEAROHANUI HATLEY

Organisation Name (If submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

12/9 SPRINGS RD  
PARAKAI

Telephone:

02102900282

Fax/Email:

Los.hatley@6

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 299.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*J. Hatley*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*24/6/20*  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Judy Kennedy*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*8 Sandrock Drive Mangawhai Heads.*

Telephone:

*0273239807*

Fax/Email:

*Judy.Kennedy@tchaoranga.co.nz*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

*PC 42*

Plan Change/Variation Name

*Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley*

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



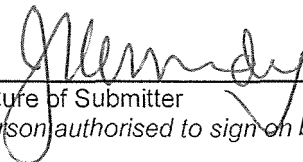
The reasons for my views are:

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 300.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

23.6.20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  I am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Barbara Te Pou Hemana*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

301.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

B. Hemara  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/4/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

DEBORAH ANNE PICKSTONE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

295 BM GUBB RD, PORT ALBERT, WELLSFORD 0973

Telephone:

027 323 9810

Fax/Email:

deborah.pickstone@tehuaranga.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No


The reasons for my views are:

*Extreme concern for the environment + for the impact on the fabric of the road over the Dome and the factoring in of heavy goods vehicles, many + daily, over a dangerous + congested road.* (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 302.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*23rd June 2020*  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 303



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

~~Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms~~(Full Name)

Barlene Anne Clark

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

12 Blackridge Road Karaka 2880

Telephone:

0211129991

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

**My submission is:** (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** #303  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 303.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/2028  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

GRAHAM BRIAN PATRICK DANSON

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2294 KAIPARA COAST HIGHWAY RT4 WARKWORTH

Telephone:

027633329

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 304.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/06/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

TERESA ROSE WILSON

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

25 BAGNAL RD, MANGANHA!  
RD 2 KAIWAKA

Telephone:

021 2676 714

Fax/Email:

panamastyleza@yahoo.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No


The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 305.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

26/6/20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

ARTHUR GEOFFREY PICKSTONE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

CATHILL, BM GUBBS ROAD, PORT ALBERT, WELLSFORD.

Telephone:

09 423 7749

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 306.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

28th JUNE 20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Lavinia Komene

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2296 Kapara Coast Highway 16.  
R.D. 4 Warkworth

Telephone: 027 4673 215 Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

307.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*L. Komene*

*29/06/2020*

Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I ~~could~~  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

**Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)**

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

KAPO WAIRUA KOMENE

**Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)**

**Address for service of Submitter**

2296 KAIPRA COAST WARKWORTH 0984

Telephone:

027 4673 215

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

**This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:**

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

**The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:**

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

**My submission is:** (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I **support** the specific provisions identified above

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No


The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 308.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29.6.2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  or could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / ~~am not~~  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Ms Sharon L Robertsons

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

7 Kirrie Ave, Te Atatu South.

Telephone: 021-2108989 Fax/Email: srobertsons@gmail.com  
Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following **proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:**

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 309.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be ~~heard~~ heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*[Handwritten Signature]*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*26/6/20*  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

GESSIE MOKI RICE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

11/5 RATA STREET  
HELENSVILLE

Telephone:

021373934

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



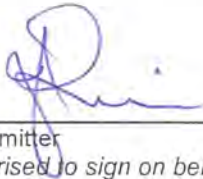
The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

310.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.6.2020

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Pete Kidwell*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*Unit 2 Reweki Marae  
1285 State Hwy 16 Waikanae*

Telephone:

*021-025 66192*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

311.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 30.6.20.

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

DIANNE SHERYL CLARK

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Unit 4, 1285, S.H.16. Waimaukeu.

Telephone:

09. 411.8829

Fax/Email:

dianneclark331@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

312.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Obloak*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/06/2020

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable) Nathan James Iti  
 Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) NATE TAPURAY  
 Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter  
42 Northfield Rd  
Waikare

Telephone: 021-08257337 Fax/Email:   
 Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42  
 Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
 (Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct  
 Or  
 Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley  
 Or  
 Map   
 Or  
 Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above   
 I oppose the specific provisions identified above   
 I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

313.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Mitajawa*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/06/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms/Dr  
Name)

Keverne Vaughan Clark

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Unit 4/1285, S.H.16, Waimauku

Telephone:

09.411.8829

Fax/Email:

/

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  314.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

K. Clark  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.06.2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Te Inu Muru

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

11 Rimu Street

Telephone:

020 4023 4162

Fax/Email:

teinumu.01@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**


(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

315.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

25-6-20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

# 316

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*GERALD PANUI*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*Unit L Parkhurst Rd Parakai*

Telephone:

*09-420 8724*

Fax/Email:

*panuigerald@yahoo.co.nz*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

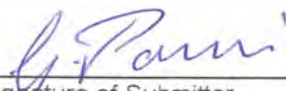
I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** #316  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- |   |                                     |       |
|---|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Accept the proposed plan change / variation   | <input type="checkbox"/>            | 316.1 |
| Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below             | <input type="checkbox"/>            |       |
| Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> |       |
| If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below. | <input type="checkbox"/>            |       |

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| I wish to be heard in support of my submission  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> |
| I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission   | <input type="checkbox"/>            |
| If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing | <input type="checkbox"/>            |

  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/06/20  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



Submission on a notified proposal for policy  
statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 317



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Josie Porter

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1506 State Highway 16, Woodhill, Helensville

Telephone:

021 245 4623

Fax/Email:

josieporter@live.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 317.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/06/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 318



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Obe Simeon Porter

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1506 SH 16, WOODHILL, HELENSVILLE

Telephone: 022 304 3745

or 021 161 3751

Fax/Email: obeporter@hotmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  318.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.06.20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Louise Ann Porter

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1506, State (6, Woodhill, Helensville

Telephone:

021 299 7360

Fax/Email:

louiseap70@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan :

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above


I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information. (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 319.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.6.2020  
Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 320



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Janice Rae Porter

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1506 State Highway 16  
Woodhill, Helensville

Telephone:

027 296 0457

Fax/Email:

jan.jackporter@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 320.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---

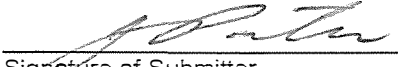


---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29.06.2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**\* Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 321



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only

Submission No:

Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

ANNABELLE ROSE PORTER

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1506 State Highway 16, RO 2, Woodhill,  
Helensville

Telephone:

021 0800 7663

Fax/Email:

porteranna0@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  321.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30-06-20  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 322



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Ervera Manu Emery Bay-Mackinven*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*11 James Lawrie Street, Glendene, Auckland. 0612.*

Telephone:

*0211384577*

Fax/Email:

*erverabm@gmail.com*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ # 322  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 322.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.06.2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

# 323

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) HOANI NERI PORTER

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1506 STATE HIGHWAY 16, WOODHILL, HELENSVILLE

Telephone: 021 02881293 Fax/Email: jan.jackporter@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number	<u>PC 42</u>
Plan Change/Variation Name	<u>Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley</u>

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 323.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 30/06/20

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Joe Warren Timoti

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1/1285 State Hwy 16 0883

Telephone:

027-7004832

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

324.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*[Handwritten Signature]*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*30/6/20*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Ana Miria Kidwell*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*Unit 2/1285 SHWY 16 -0883*

Telephone:

*021-02577412*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 325.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Anna Huddell*  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

EUGENE ROBERT NATHAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

17 MEIKE RD R.D. 3 NAIMAN KUI

Telephone: 0276082795 Fax/Email: \_\_\_\_\_

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map \_\_\_\_\_

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 326.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1/7/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 327



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

LYDIA JANE NATHAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

17 MCPINES RD3 WAIMAUKU

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone:

09-4119822

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 327.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

S. J. Mathews  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1/7/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

***If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:***

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Louis Nathan

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

17 mc Pike Rd Reweti 0883.

Telephone: 411-5250 Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or  
Map

Or  
Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

328.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 1/7/20

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 329



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Jeanine Ngaema Davis

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

1457 Statehighway 16 RD3 Waimauku 0883

Telephone:

094206228

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above


I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ #329  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 329.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1.07.2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  I am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Bernette Rosalie Malizia

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

10 Empressa Heights, Helensville 0800

Telephone:

021 038 2729

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 330.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

B R Malicia  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

01.07.2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

RONALD ROBERT COWPIER

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

12 NELSON STREET HERENVILLE

Telephone:

09420 8651

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 331.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

RR Lowry  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

1.7.20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you **could** gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

# 332



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Hedene Stovense Cowper*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*12 Nelson Street, Helensville, 0800.*

Telephone:

*09-420-8651*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above


I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ # 332  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- |   |                                     |       |
|---|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Accept the proposed plan change / variation   | <input type="checkbox"/>            |       |
| Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below             | <input type="checkbox"/>            |       |
| Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | 332.1 |
| If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below. | <input type="checkbox"/>            |       |

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| I wish to be heard in support of my submission  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> |
| I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission   | <input type="checkbox"/>            |
| If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing | <input type="checkbox"/>            |

  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

01-07-2020  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
  
Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
  
If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
  
I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*  
I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
(a) adversely affects the environment; and  
(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Julie Urquhart

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2324 State Highway 16, Helensville 0875.

Telephone:

021 2378065

Fax/Email:

julieurquhart@slingshot.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 333.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

J. Uquhart  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30-6-2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Darryn Ray Holloway

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2324 State Highway 16, Helensville

Telephone:

021 237 8088

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 334.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

D. Holloway  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30-6-2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

EILEEN TAOGAGA

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

376 SOUTH HEAD RD  
SOUTH HEAD

Telephone:

0220816515

Fax/Email:

eileen72@xtra.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 335.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter *E. Hoogstraal*  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 29/6/20

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss Ms(Full Name)

BETHANY THURSTON

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

11/9 Springs Rd, Parakai, Helensville

Telephone: 022 499 1924 Fax/Email: \_\_\_\_\_

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map \_\_\_\_\_

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 336.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

B. Houston  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29/06/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I ~~could~~  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

DON URQUHART

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2324 STATE HIGHWAY 16 TE PUA Helensville

Telephone:

0212453713

Fax/Email:

don.urquhart@electric.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are:  
 The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 337.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---

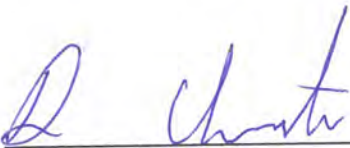


---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29-06-2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

- I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:
- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
  - (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Lovinia Te Aroha Hatley

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2294 Kaipara Coast rd  
Kaukapakapa

Telephone:

0273452799

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**


(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

338.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

29.06.20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I ~~could~~ / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am ~~not~~  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

~~Mr/Ms~~ Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Amiria Hemara

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

5/9 Springs Rd Para Kai 0830

Telephone: 027 3907434 Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 339.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*ADemand*  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / ~~could not~~  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / ~~am not~~  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/MS (Full Name)

Rita Lorraine Olsen

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

21 Will James Ave Algies Bay Warkworth.

Telephone:

021969 277

Fax/Email:

sykikmed@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 340.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 30/06/2020

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

GAIL VAN REENST

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

134 Ridge Road SCOTTS LAUNGEY MOUNTAIN EAST

Telephone:

001467 273

Fax/Email:

gail.vangold@yahoo.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

341.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30-06-2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

ROBERT BRADLEY SWICART

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

21 WILLIAMS AVE ALBERT BAY

Telephone:

021 046 9220

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 342.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms/Full Name)

DAVID ALLAN BEATTIE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

98 AVOCADO LANE  
RDS WELLSFORD 09 75

Telephone:

0272902235

Fax/Email:

davidbeattie@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name: Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

[Empty box for plan provision(s)]

Or

Property Address

[Empty box for property address]

Or

Map

[Empty box for map]

Or

Other (specify)

[Empty box for other (specify)]

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

① The landfill idea breaks the covenants & the law of the Resource Management Act Refer to clauses 5A 5B 5c in sections 5-8 of the Act.

② The land could be better used as a dam for Auckland & Northland water supply.

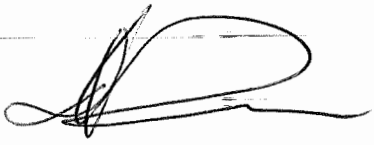
③ An *hukati* *rahui* has been placed over the area.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 343.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

23/6/2020

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



Clauses from Resource  
Management Act.  
Sections 5-8

# 343

Clause 5(a)

Sustaining - the potential of  
natural and physical resources  
- to meet - the foreseeable needs  
of future generations.

5 (B)

Safe guarding - the life supporting  
capacity of air, water, soil and  
eco-systems

5 (C)

Avoiding, remedying or mitigating  
any adverse effects on the  
environment.

6 (E)

Shall recognise and provide for  
- the relationship of Maori and  
- their culture and traditions  
with - their ancestral land, water

289

Page 2

sites, wahi tapu (place sacred to Maori) and other taonga (a natural resource which is highly prized).

7 (A)

Shall have particular regard to Kaitiaki Takekura (guardian ship of sea, sky and land)

8

Shall take into account the Treaty of Waitangi.

All of the above supports the fact that to refuse to preserve such a special place and then dump rubbish onto the soil and risk leaching into precious water must be made illegal.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

PAMELA BEATTIE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

98 AVOCADO LANE  
RD 5 WELLSFORD 0975

Telephone: 0274 723 785 Fax/Email: pammie.beattie@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name: Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

Aukati Rāhui has been placed over the area.

Resource Management Act has not acknowledge and respect this.

In particular Clauses 5A, 5B, 5C in the purpose of the Act in sections 5-8. (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation

Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below

Decline the proposed plan change / variation

If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

344.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Pamela Beattie*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

23 June 2020

Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



sites, wahi-tapu (place sacred to Maori) and other taonga (a natural resource which is highly prized).

### F (A)

Shall have particular regard to Kaitiaki takekura (guardian ship of sea, sky and land)

### 8

Shall take into account the Treaty of Waitangi.

All of the above supports the fact that to refuse to preserve such a special place and to dump rubbish onto the soil and risk leaching into precious water must be made illegal.

Clauses from Resource Management Act Sections 5-8

### Clause 5 (A)

Sustaining the potential of natural and physical resources to meet the foreseeable needs of future generations.

### 5 (B)

Safe guarding the life supporting capacity of air, water, soil and eco systems

### 5 (C)

Avoiding, remedying or mitigating any adverse effects on the environment.

### 6 (E)

Shall recognise and provide for the relationship of Maori of good faith with their ancestors and traditions

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6A of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5A



This plan change has limited notification under clause 5A(4)(b) of First Schedule, Resource Management Act 1991, making submissions under this clause limited to those given written notice of this plan change.

Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Kate Blenkinsopp

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

82A Underwood Rd, RP3 Wellsford 0973

Telephone:

021 065 4177

Fax/Email:

kblenkinsopp@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PM 12

Plan Change/Variation Name

Additions to Appendix 1f Schedule of Māori heritage sites (inner islands), additions to Appendix 4 Criteria for scheduling heritage items, additions to Part 7 Heritage

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Proposed Landfill

Or

Property Address

Springhill Farm SH1, Dome Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: I believe the proposed landfill site is unsuitable:  
A) It's an area of high rainfall  
B) Very close to the Hotoke River  
C) Unstable land  
D) Could contaminate and leach into the Kaipara  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation

Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below

Decline the proposed plan change / variation

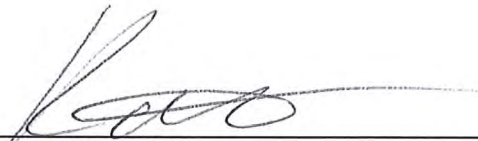
If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

345.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

28/6/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6A of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5A



This plan change has limited notification under clause 5A(4)(b) of First Schedule, Resource Management Act 1991, making submissions under this clause limited to those given written notice of this plan change.

Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Miriam Connor

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

241 JV Grant Road, Wellsford, 0973

Telephone:

0276768746

Fax/Email:

miriam.connor@stanley.st.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PM 12

Plan Change/Variation Name

Additions to Appendix 1f Schedule of Māori heritage sites (inner islands), additions to Appendix 4 Criteria for scheduling heritage items, additions to Part 7 Heritage

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Proposed landfill

Or

Property Address

Springhill Farm SH7 Dome valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above



I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

The proposed landfill site is unsuitable: 1: Its an area of high rainfall 2: It's very close to the Hotoo River 3: The proposed site has unstable land 4: potential contamination and leaching into Kaipara harbour (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation

Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below

Decline the proposed plan change / variation

If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

346.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*M. Lawrence*

Signature of Submitter (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

26/6/2020

Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6A of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5A



This plan change has limited notification under clause 5A(4)(b) of First Schedule, Resource Management Act 1991, making submissions under this clause limited to those given written notice of this plan change.

Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Sarah Blenkinsopp*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*82 Underwood Rd, Wellsford 0973*

Telephone:

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above



I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

The proposed landfill site is unsuitable: 1: It's an area of high rainfall 2: It's very close to the Hotoia River 3: The proposed site has unstable land 4: Potential contamination and leaching into Kaipara Harbour.  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 347.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

26/6/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

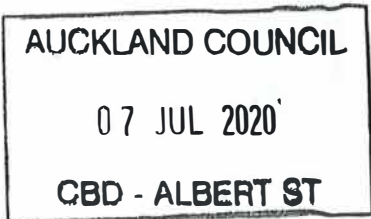
# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142



For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Helen Smith*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*129 Maritahi Rd Helensville 0874*

Telephone:

*09 4222711*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 348.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Helene Smith  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

2/7/20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



I am concerned about the toxic run off coming from the landfill which is proposed to be built, in a high rain fall area.

This flows on down to the Kaipara harbour affecting shell fish and fish in particular the foraging of the threatened Fair Tern a sea bird which winters and breeds on the Kaipara particularly in that area. They feed on small fish and need water clarity to see them also the quality of the fish, as their only food source they. If the fish have been compromised with toxins these will pass on to the birds, and they are ~~at~~ already at dire numbers less than 40!

also as a regular fisher woman in the Kaipara I take for granted my fresh fish are toxic free and would like to keep it that way.

**Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:**

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Jeannette Forde*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*4 Heathcote ST Mangerehai Heads 0505*

Telephone:

*0274960029*

Fax/Email:

*m.bodge@extra.co.nz*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

*PC 42*

Plan Change/Variation Name

*Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley*

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

- \* Potential for Pollution of Kaipara Harbour
- \* Traffic danger in Dome Valley impacting on arterial route to Northland.
- \* Volume of Traffic.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 349.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Janette Forde  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

23/06/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:**

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Lyn Cayne - Ward*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*76 Wilson Rd, RD 2  
Wellsford*

Telephone:

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

350.1

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
*(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)*

\_\_\_\_\_ Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:**

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Teresa Kawena

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

3539 Kaipara Coast Highway  
Rd4 Warkworth 0984

Telephone: 021 08319756

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are:

My geneology is connected to the Hotoo River. We are trying to create a Waka Ama club and the proposed dump site will contaminate our waterways.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

351.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:**

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Sheryl Isobel Pilkington

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

157 Kaipara Flats RD RD1 WARKWORTH 0981

Telephone:

09 425 8738

Fax/Email:

sherylcolinp@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 352.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

\_\_\_\_\_  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Satya Donna Foster

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

N/A.

Address for service of Submitter

317A Parekura Rd Kaiwaka

Telephone:

021 02589015

Fax/Email:

fostersatya@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

① 360 extra trucks a day from AKI to Dome Valley is extremely dangerous

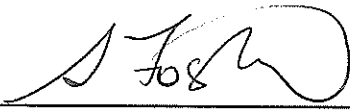
② Dome Valley is a very unstable region.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 353.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

22/6/20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:**

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

GLORIT WAR MEMORIAL HALL COMMITTEE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2995 KAIPARA COAST HWY.

Telephone:

021 0810 4531

Fax/Email:

secretarygloritwarmemorialhall@

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

gmail.com.

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

DOME VALLEY - LANDFILL

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

Refer to supporting paper.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

354.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*J. Dahi*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

24 June 2020

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.





## GLORIT WAR MEMORIAL HALL INC.

2995 Kaipara Coast Highway

Rd 4 Warkworth 0984

20<sup>th</sup> June 2020

[secretarygloritwarmemorialhall@gmail.com](mailto:secretarygloritwarmemorialhall@gmail.com)

### **SUBMISSION: Opposing the Landfill – DOME VALLEY**

The Committee of Glorit War Memorial Hall represent the surrounding area of Glorit, Mataia, Arereparera, Kakanui, Makarau of the south, and that of Puatahi, Maungakura, and Tauhoa to the north, fully **OPPOSE** the landfill. Of these adjacent areas the catchment of resident's having an estimated 600 + people of the district with 3 Maraes and of 3 public reserve in our wake, that all inter – link with the Hoteo River and the Kaipara Harbour. Programs initiated by the Society that offers child, youth, and families to engage with the natural environment on the Hoteo. A strong contingency of recreational activities includes boating, swimming, fishing, and of such much-needed works through planting on the Hoteo has made an enormous impact. Development of Waka-ama and Dragon Boats will also be introduced to the Hoteo in the near future that will benefit the children/tamariki and youth/rangatahi for generations to come.

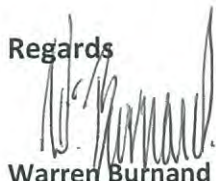
Of the many reports (**impossible to read them all**) that were prepared for Waste Management indicates several **faults**, with references that directly impact the surrounding site and of the long term effects that will eventually cost the environment its future.

**Landfills are not designed to break down waste, only to store it.** Many submissions have been submitted with strong evidence and facts. We therefore forward this submission to be recorded as **OPPOSING THE LANDFILL.**

*Only When the Last Tree Has Died  
And The last river Poison  
And  
The last fish has been caught  
Will we realise we cannot eat money*

Creed Indian Proverb

Regards

  
Warren Burnand  
(Chairman)

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Wendy Carr

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

401 Mangawhai Road, RD 5, Wellsford.

Telephone: 0211518439 Fax/Email: bullcarrfarms@kinect.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: I consider the area of land for the Plan Change an inappropriate area for a landfill Precinct, because of its proximity to water courses which feed the Kaipara Harbour and the area is prone to high rainfall.  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 355.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

W Carr  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

02/07/2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Ms/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

RUPERT HARVEY WATHER

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

216 a Goatley Road, Warkworth

Telephone:

021 425 837

Fax/Email:

rupert@wvsurveyors.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Land fill precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 STATE HIGHWAY 1, WAYBY VALLEY

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No



The reasons for my views are:

The area should not be rezoned landfill precinct as its position is inappropriate, being in a high rainfall catchment area with watercourses and aquifers out falling to the Kaipara Harbour. The road network is not sufficient to cope with the landfill activity.

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  356.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.  356.2
- Reduce the size of the area to be zoned.  356.2
- Reduce capacity of landfill and number of users.  356.3
- Have a defined life expectancy of the operation  356.4
- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*[Handwritten Signature]*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*2/7/20*  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Rupert Mather

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 021425837

**Email address:** [rupert@wvsurveyors.co.nz](mailto:rupert@wvsurveyors.co.nz)

**Postal address:**  
216a Goatley Road  
Warkworth  
Auckland 0981

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

#### Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:

Oppose granting of the private plan change by Auckland Council to rezone area for use as a regional landfill.

Oppose the granting of a resource consent by Auckland Council to Waste Management NZ to construct and operate a regional landfill.

#### What are the reasons for your submission?

I am a local resident and business owner who is in daily use of the roading network and am very concerned of the proposed increase of heavy vehicle use of a notoriously dangerous road through the Dome Valley area. The road barely copes with the current road volumes and adding extra refuse trucks and potential other users of the dump is only going to exacerbate the situation.

Also very concerned about the potential negative environmental impact on the nearby Tamhunga Reserve and other surrounding farming areas and effects on the natural fauna and flora. Living nearby we are aware of the high volume of rain fall and the resulting winter flooding of waterways and low lying areas. With the presence of a landfill these waters well may be contaminated resulting in the pollution of our streams and ultimately Kaipara Harbour, which is also an area we fish.

We are also very concerned of the long term leaching from the Dump to our waterways and aquafizz.

My home is nearby so I am concerned about the noise, smell and pollution resulting from a regional landfill.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

We would trust the Auckland Council will turn down the application for the establishment of a land fill as it not located in the appropriate zone, land area, is not supported by an appropriate roading network and the overall affects on the local population and environment are considered major and cannot be mitigated.

We trust the major opposition to this inappropriate activity in the Dome Valley area is heard by the hearing panel and the application is declined.

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** Yes

**Supporting information:**

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142



For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/MS(Full Name)

GRANT BARRY HOPE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

457 KIWITAHU ROAD  
P.O. 2 HELENSVILLE 0875

Telephone: 021 472 682 Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or  
Map

Or  
Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

357.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

05 July 2020  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142



For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Bridget Leonard*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*457 Kiwitahi Rd, R.D. 2, Helensville 0875*

Telephone:

*021 472550*

Fax/Email:

[Empty box]

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

*PC 42*

Plan Change/Variation Name

*Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley*

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

*Landfill Precinct*

Or

Property Address

*1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley*

Or

Map

[Empty box]

Or

Other (specify)

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

358.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Bhonaud*

*5 July 2020*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

ISAAC RUBY

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

114 PARKMARST RD  
PARAKAI

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

360.1

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/06/20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 1 July 2020 8:32 AM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** RE: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Morning Bronnie,

Can we please submit these as is.

Thank you

Cassandra

**From:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 30 June 2020 4:30 p.m.  
**To:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Cc:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** FW: Submissions on private plan change request #42

Good afternoon Cassandra

Thank you for forwarding the submissions onto Auckland Council

I note that the submission states " See attached information" but there is no information attached the submissions.

Can you please advise.

Regards

Bronnie

**Bronnie Styles - Planning Technician**  
**Auckland-wide | Plans and Places**  
**Auckland Council**  
Ph 09 3010101 | DDI 09 890 2718 | 021 801 640  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street, Auckland  
Visit our website : [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

**From:** Cassandra Kingi-Waru <[Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz](mailto:Cassandra.Kingi-Waru@tehaoranga.co.nz)>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 June 2020 3:15 PM  
**To:** Unitary Plan <[unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aklc.govt.nz)>  
**Subject:** Submissions on private plan change request #42

To Whom It May Concern,

Attached are Submissions on private plan change request #42.

Kind Regards,

Cassandra Kingi-Waru

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

AUCKLAND COUNCIL  
10 JUL 2020  
CBD - ALBERT ST

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Cherie Dawn Povey

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Puatahi Marae

Address for service of Submitter

10 Stewart St, Helensville 0800

Telephone:

021 518 619

Fax/Email:

Puatahi.build@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 361.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

Decline Decline

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*L D Lovey*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*01 July 2020*  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name) Dennis Winston Shepherd

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

264 South Head Rd RDI Helensville 0874

Telephone: 0274 749482 Email: denva1264@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or  
Map

Or  
Other (specify)

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  362.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---

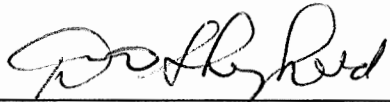


---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

10 July 2020  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

VALERIE SHEPHERD

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

264 SOUTH HEAD RD 1 HELENSVILLE

Telephone:

(09) 420 8282

Fax/Email:

valshepherd99@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 363.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*M. Shyphed*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

01-07-2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss (Ms) (Full Name)

Holly Southernwood

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

44 Commercial Road, Helensville 0800

Telephone:

021488427

Fax/Email:

hollyinvest@extra.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal ~~is~~ conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation

Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below

Decline the proposed plan change / variation

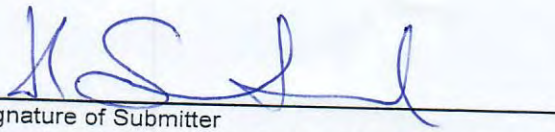
If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

364.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 9/7/20

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Judith-Anne Newman

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

116 Waione Rd KaiKohu RD3 0473

Telephone:

094058772

Fax/Email:

lightandvision2@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

342



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (Continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 365.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

J. A. Newman  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

14 / 7 / 20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

JAMES ALEXANDER NEWMAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

116 WAZONE ROAD R03 KAIKORU 0473

Telephone:

021 745 317

Fax/Email:

james@lightandvision.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

344

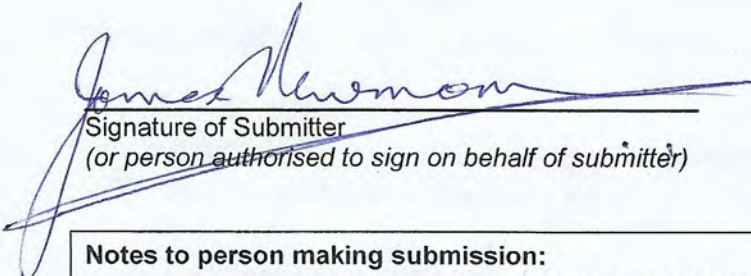


The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  366.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

14-7-2020

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



AUCKLAND #367 JNCIL  
15 JUL 2020  
CBD - ALBERT ST

Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) RITA CAROL DONOVAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

6228 State Highway 12  
Dargaville

Telephone: 09 439 8147 Fax/Email: donovanrps@xtra.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 SH 1 Wayby Valley 0972

Or  
Map

Or  
Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are:

The proposal conflicts with the Resource Management Act Waste Minimisation Act and Auckland Unitary Plan. These Acts should be ~~amended~~ to.

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

367.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

[Signature]  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

20/6/20  
Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

AUCKLAND COUNCIL  
15 JUL 2020  
CBD - ALBERT ST

# 368



### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5

Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/MS(Full Name) DANIEL ROBERT DONOVAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

8228 State Highway 12  
Dargaville

Telephone: 09 439 8147 Fax/Email: donovan@stingitok.org.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number	PC 42
Plan Change/Variation Name	Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or  
Map

Or  
Other (specify)

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above


I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 368.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

20/6/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Kia ora

On behalf of the Williams whanau of Tinopai I oppose the plans to have a landfill in Dome Valley.

369.1

Potential pollution of the Kaipara Harbour is to great a risk.

Please acknowledge you have received this email.

Regards

Jesse Williams

tinopaijesse@xtra.co.nz>

## **Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:**

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

**Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)**

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Dr Dory Reeves FRTPI

**Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)**

**Address for service of Submitter**

15 Burch Street, Mt Albert, Auckland

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable) Dory Reeves

## Scope of submission

**This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:**

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

**The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:**

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or  
Property Address

Or  
Map

Or  
**Other (specify)**

## Submission

**My submission is:** (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I **support** the specific provisions identified above

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

352

The reasons for my views are:  
**The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 370.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Dory Reeves  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

July 19 2020  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

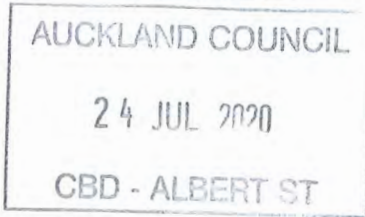
Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142



For office use only  
Submission No:  
Receipt Date:

Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms/Full Name)

Jessica Jane Donovan

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2453d SH10, RD2, Kerikeri 0295

Telephone:

0274070189

Fax/Email:

jeck.donovan@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

LANDFILL PRESENT

Or

Property Address

1232 STATE HIGHWAY 1, WAYBY VALLEY

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: THIS PROPOSAL CONFLICTS WITH THE RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ACT 1991 AND WASTE MINIMISATION ACT 2008

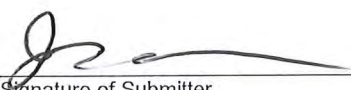
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

| 371.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

19/7/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Good Afternoon, As property owners in Auckland and Kaipara we object to the proposed plan change because 'one off' exemptions being applied to by-pass environmental regulations are objectionable. We wish to be heard.

372.1

Yours sincerely,  
Sir Graeme Dingle and Jo-anne Wilkinson, Lady Dingle

Nga mihi nui,  
Jo-anne Wilkinson MNZM, LLB  
Co-Founder, Dingle Foundation

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

### Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Peter Graeme STRETCH

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)  
Matakana Coast Trail Trust

### Address for service of Submitter

C/- A Roe, 141 Omaha Flats Road  
Matakana

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

### The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or  
Property Address

Or  
Map

Or  
**Other (specify)** \_\_\_\_\_

## Submission

**My submission is:** (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I **support** the specific provisions identified above

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

357



The reasons for my views are:

The proposed landfill borders on Wilson Road Road and other forestry tracks that are used by local mountain biking groups. Wilson road is also the only via route for the future cycle and walking trails that connect Wellsford to Warkworth and Matakana via Waihu Road. (Continued) (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 373.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

373.2 Require the applicant to build a grade 2 cycle trail that is more than 500 metres from the operational landfill, including access and service roads.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

29 July 2020

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Continued

**The Reasons for my views are:**

Rodney and North Shore do not have any designated mountain biking tracks that are suitable for the general population to ride. The nearest mountain bike park is Woodhill.

In 2019 the Auckland Down Hill Mountain Bike Club secured a lease in Waiwhiu valley from Matariki Forests Ltd. This area borders the proposed Wayby Valley landfill. See the following map “Dome Valley Mountain Bike Park”

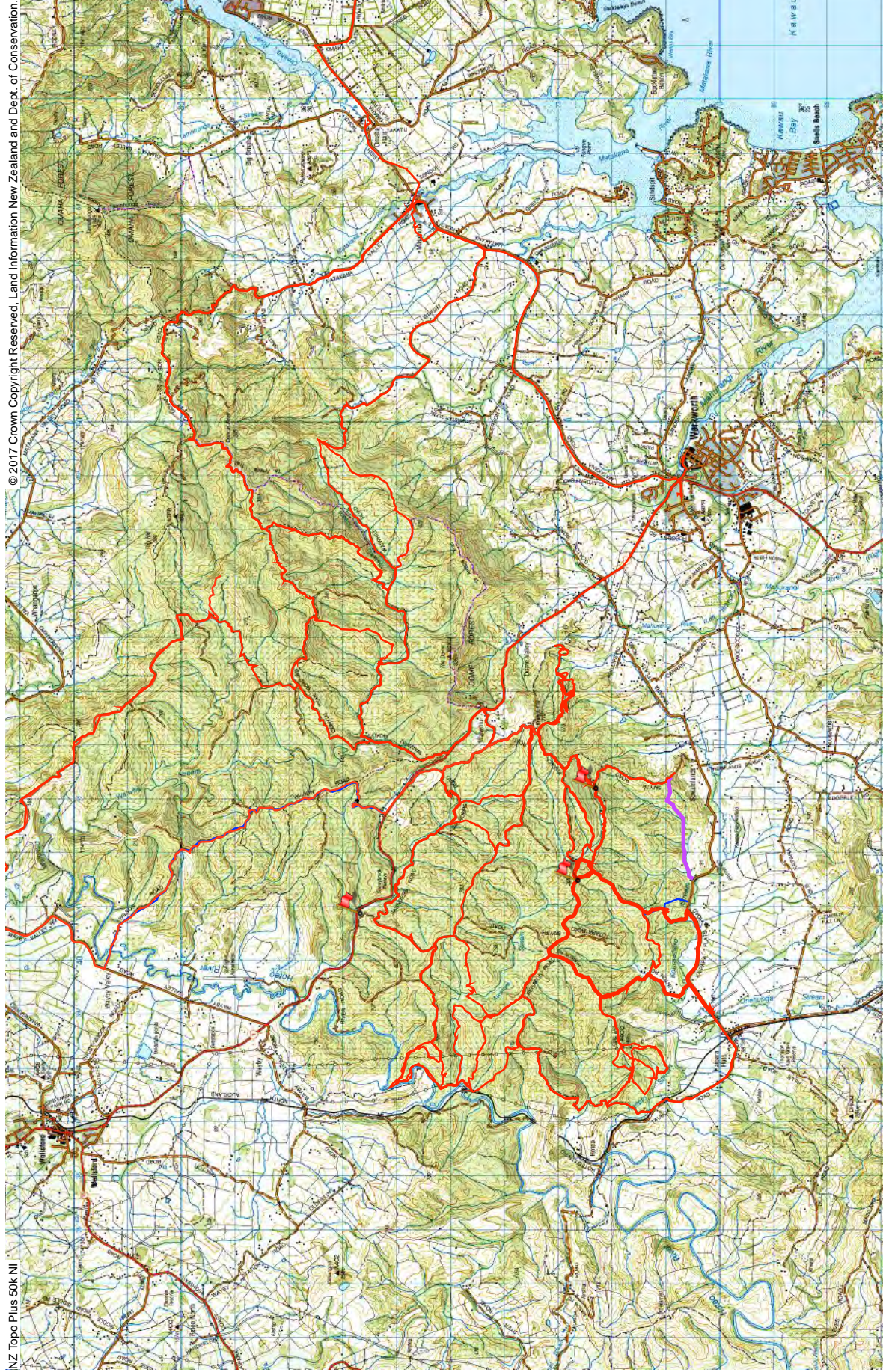
In addition to the mountain bike park, The Matakana Coast Trail Trust (MCTT) has identified Wilson Road as an important route for a walking and cycle trail that connects Wellsford to the Matakana and Warkworth community. MCTT is working with Auckland Council and other landowners to implement the Rodney Greenways Paths and Trails Plan.

The Economics Assessment, para 55, refers to the cost of an alternative landfill being \$14.5M per year in the year 2028. This cost is insignificant compared to the potential environmental cost discharges into the Hotoe river system, the loss of recreational activities and the community wellbeing. The area borders the new Auckland Downhill Mountain Bike Club Dome Valley Mountain Bike Park. The Matakana Coast Trail Trust estimated the Mountain Bike Park and surrounding trails will have in excess of 700,000 visits per year. Matakana region has 200,000 visitors per month, mostly from Auckland City. Woodhill by comparison has approximately 400,000 visits per year. The MCTT believe the recreational benefits to the Auckland region outweighs the economic benefit of a landfill located at Wayby Valley.

The attached map “Warkworth Mountain Biking Roads and Forestry Tracks” shows currently used roads and trails that will be impacted if the proposed landfill proceeded.



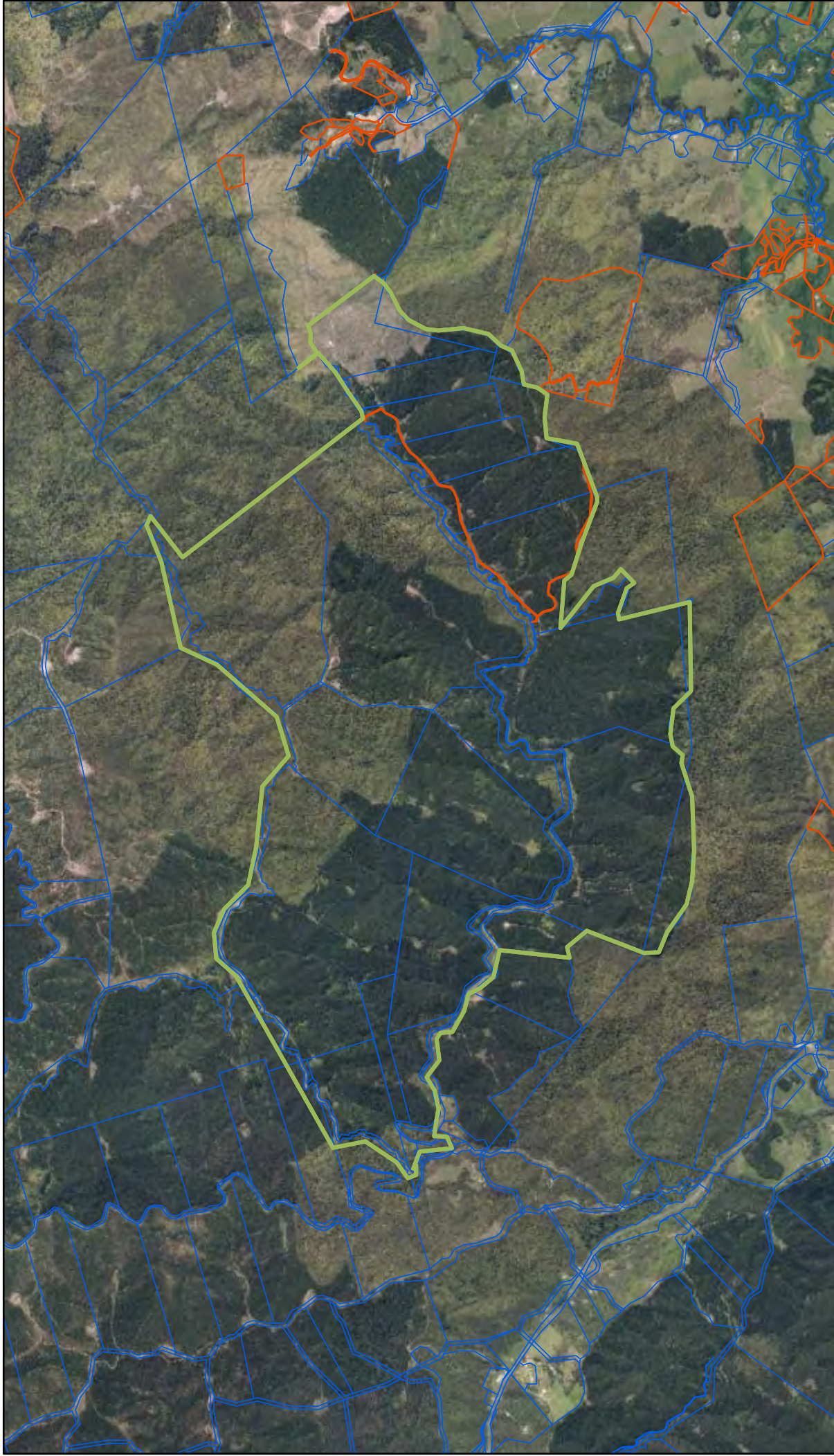
# Warkworth Mountain Biking Roads and Forestry Tracks





# Dome Valley Mountain Bike Park

# 373

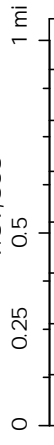


36  
September 22, 2019

-  Non Primary Parcels
-  Parcels

Leasor : Matariki Forest Lease  
Leasee : Auckland Down Hill Club

1:31,603



Sourced from the LINZ Data Service and licensed for re-use under the Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 New Zealand licence

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Paenui Tapurau

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

la Mangakura Rd - Helenoville

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 374.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*P. Lalunau*

20-7-2020

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**PC 42 (Private) Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley****Resource Consent Application number BUN60339589****1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley****Waste Management NZ Limited**

Unfortunately, due to the delay in this application being brought to my attention I am only able to provide a short response to the Plan Change 42 and the resource consent application.

My response is also somewhat high level due to the nature of the submission. I am not considering the details, location, or the merits of the design etc of the proposal. I shall leave others to comment on this who know more about the locational issues than I.

My submission is that, as far as I can see, the applicant has not considered alternative technologies for the treatment of residual waste (waste that cannot be recycled physically and economically).

In my opinion, the zero waste concept can only be achieved if the final treatment of residual waste is also considered a “use” or part of the cycle of resources or as recovery.

Landfill does not treat or use or recover anything from the waste asset that is being disposed. It also emits significant greenhouse gas emissions directly through methane or from gas engines burning that methane. It should, for these and many other reasons, be the last resort for waste that cannot be treated in any other way.

Residual domestic and commercial/Industrial waste (that have the same characteristics as domestic) should never be landfilled. They too should be treated, like recyclables, as a resource in order to create, or recover, energy.

Energy from waste plants are utilised throughout the pacific to divert waste from landfill. New Zealand is one of the last countries to recognise that a modern regulated energy from waste plant can be an asset to the country helping to displace any remaining fossil fuel energy generation and to form part of the overall energy (or heat) supply.

There are many myths about Energy from Waste, mainly that it is highly polluting, discourages recycling and creates a dependence on the energy supply it provides over more conventional renewable sources. None of these are true.

Equally many claim the bottom ash and fly ash need to be landfilled, so what is the point. Bottom ash – the burn residual – can be used as an aggregate substitute in road building and flue gas clean up residue (fly ash) can also be treated to create a carbon negative aggregate used in block manufacturing. Both these have knock on environmental benefits in reducing natural resources being used for low grade building materials.

Disasters such as that at Fox Glacier only show that landfill can be a long-term liability; this is old technology and can be avoided. Modern waste treatment is now above ground, not in the ground.

At the very least any application for landfill should show that alternatives have been assessed, considered, and compared in a benefit analysis (cost and environmental) to other world proven technologies.

375.1

For such an international city as Auckland, investment could be readily obtained to create a world class energy from waste plant providing both power and heat/cooling to residential or industrial users. It would be on a far smaller site (c3 ha) and could be close or in the City, reducing HGV miles.

Energy from waste plants cover several technologies depending on waste and anticipated throughput. It is not for this submission to detail what would be most suitable. All I am trying to do is introduce this to the debate. Should the debate be “the solution is landfill, but where” or “how shall we treat this waste”. Throughout New Zealand small local landfills are still operating, regional energy from waste plants would ensure that there are no new disasters of landfills breaching, leaking and polluting. Treatment of residual waste has to be thought out properly to ensure a long-term solution. Private plan changes and resource management applications are not the correct platform for such a debate, but perhaps can be the catalyst.

375.1

Please note I am not affiliated to any provider of such plants, nor have I any vested interest. I have residency in New Zealand and lived for 5 years in Hakes Bay. I am currently back in the UK although looking to return to NZ in due course. My interest really is to try and convince New Zealand that there is an alternative to landfill that is far more environmentally acceptable with no long-term liabilities. We are continuously told – *100% Pure New Zealand*; it would be good to at least debate such a key environmental issue properly and in depth to ensure the right solution is reached.

Andrew Short

agjshort@gmail.com

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Alan Riwaka*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*193 Lower Dent St.  
Whangarei*

Telephone: *0212275289*

Fax/Email: *alan.riwaka@ngatiwhataua*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

*- kai.nz*

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number *PC 42*

Plan Change/Variation Name *Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley*

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: (1) It will erase the history relating to the wharves. (2) Risks to Kaipara Moana (3) Outdated technology (4) There is no big firm plan to address waste management (5) Iwi & communities of.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

Move about with it

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 376.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/7/20

Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to:

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

DUDLEY EDGAR JAMES WARD

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

AOTEAROA (NZ) SUSTAINABILITY FOUNDATION

Address for service of Submitter

16 FOYLE PLACE, GLENDENE, AUCKLAND, 0607

Telephone: 021 040 1112 Fax/Email: [equus.dudley@gmail.com](mailto:equus.dudley@gmail.com)

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

DUDLEY WARD, CEO.

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name: Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s): TOTAL

Or Property Address: TOTAL

Or Map: TOTAL

Or Other (specify):

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended: Yes  No



The reasons for my views are:

PLEASE REFER TO ASE ATTACHMENT #1 - JULY 31/2020

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 378.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below  | 378.2

REFER TO ASE ATTACHMENT #1 - JULY 31/2020

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

JULY 31/20

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# **ASF - AOTEAROA [NZ] SUSTAINABILITY FOUNDATION**

**Tūāpapa Toitū Aotearoa - Foundation for Sustainable Aotearoa - [A Non-Profit Social Enterprise]**

July 31,2020

**Attachment #1** to a Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or Plan Change / Variation # – PC 42. In accordance with Clause 6 of Schedule #1, Resource management Act 1991.

**1]** - The issuing of a Licence to create a new landfill to service Auckland City & its environs is contrary to the aims of the recently enacted Zero Carbon Legislation & the fact that a new Landfill is contemplated is incomprehensible & irresponsible on the part of all parties concerned.

**2]** - The establishment of a new landfill makes a mockery of the Auckland City's stated environmental policy to progressively & incrementally reduce & minimise the emission of global warming gasses.

**3]** - Unless the total area of a landfill is enclosed – which is impracticable - the establishment of a new landfill will lock in emissions of Methane & Carbon Dioxide & Ammonia to atmosphere for 50 to 100 years.– it is not otherwise possible to contain these emissions.

**4]** - It is possible to reduce the emissions to atmosphere from the landfill by embedding suction pipes into the landfill & sucking gasses [primarily methane – produced by the bacterial activity in the landfill] & using the gas to generate electricity. At best this will recover 50% of the gasses created in the landfill – which can only be achieved with continuous extraction from the landfill.

**5]** - In NZ to maximize profit from the land fill generation of electricity the gas is only extracted during peak demand periods which limits the amount of Methane gas extracted - or is otherwise allowed to discharge into the atmosphere & is sometimes incinerated, which discharges Carbon Dioxide [CO2] & Nitrous Oxides [NOX] into the atmosphere - both of which are global warming agents.

**6]** - Scientific evidence is generally accepted that it is imperative to reduce man made Global Warming emissions to atmosphere - leading to the Paris Accord. Methane has about 20 times more negative Global Warming impact than CO2. However Methane naturally brakes down correspondingly more rapidly in the atmosphere than CO2.

**7]** - Reduction of Global Warming emissions is now a humanitarian & moral imperative. In future such discharges will be viewed & legislated as a crime against humanity. Until that level of political & general public consciousness is achieved everyone involved in this & similar projects can act as if enlightenment has been achieved & be able to look into their children & grandchildren's eyes & say that we have done everything in our power to reduce the Climate Change we have created - & its impact on our planet earth.

**8]** - It is “**unconscionable**” that any company foreign or NZ owned - driven by commercial profit & the ethic of Greed & Fear [as described by John Key in a recent interview] - can impose upon NZ activities &/or operations that are destructive to the local & global environment – while at the same time GREENWASHING their activities. The city should encourage taking the opportunity to explore & prototype a new technology that eliminates methane emissions - instead of reverting back to a process that is

## **ASF - AOTEAROA [NZ] SUSTAINABILITY FOUNDATION**

**Tūāpapa Toitū Aotearoa - Foundation for Sustainable Aotearoa - [A Non-Profit Social Enterprise]**

hundreds, if not thousands of years old, that is outdated & should be banned because of landfills uncontrollable Global Warming emissions to atmosphere.

**9]** - ASF has been provided with analysis carried out by Los Angeles County which concludes that 'Waste To Energy Systems' will significantly reduce Climate Change Gas emissions compared with landfills. For the above reasons, this led to California banning any new landfills since 1995 onwards. Existing landfills have been allowed to be 'Grandfathered' out of existence. This has led to the development & trialing & permitting of environmentally friendly technologies that 'recycle' waste to generate electricity referred to as 'Waste to Energy' [WTE] systems.

**10]** - There are two predominant systems a) – Combustion & b) Pyrolytic Reduction or Gasification. The pre-sorting & preparation of incoming refuse materials is similar.

**10a]** - The Combustion process burns the prepared waste to generate heat that is typically used to generate steam which in turn is typically used to generate electricity. The resulting combustion gasses comprising mostly CO<sub>2</sub> & other toxic residues require pollution control treatment.

**10b]** - The Pyrolytic self-sustaining 'exothermic' process replicates nature by reducing all organic matter in an oxygen free atmosphere to a hydrogen rich natural gas like gas & carbon rich solid ash residues. Pyrolysis is not a combustion process – there is little or no gas emission to atmosphere. The gas generated by the process can be sold as natural gas or used to drive internal combustion gas engines or gas turbines to generate electricity or used as fuel for hot water or steam boilers or be converted to diesel fuel. The only emissions to atmosphere are the exhausts from the internal combustion gas engines or gas turbines.

**10c]** - The Pyrolytic process is permitted for use in California – which has the most stringent air pollution regulations in the USA.

**11]** - ASF analysis concludes that the Pyrolytic process is lowest cost & least polluting system that can be implemented to eliminate the need to create any new landfills future & there is no justification for avoiding or delaying the implementation of Waste to Energy Systems that will significantly reduce Climate Change emissions to atmosphere. Lloyds underwriting can be provided with supply of a Pyrolysis system.

**12]** - The 'Private Enterprise' 'Market Model' has clearly failed the management of waste in NZ. ASF believes that Waste to Energy systems are best publicly owned or operated by a non-profit organisation to ensure no private ownership barriers prevent or penalize access by anyone or any waste management operator.

**13]** - ASF analysis concludes that a network of Pyrolytic WTE systems strategically located across NZ processing Municipal Solid Waste & Tyres is commercially viable & has also established that private financing could be available if government or local body funding is not forthcoming.

**14]** – WTE plants can be Integrated with existing waste collection & sorting facilities. The city can acquire land adjacent to existing landfills to accommodate the WTE Plant & provide a buffer between the WTEP &

## **ASF - AOTEAROA [NZ] SUSTAINABILITY FOUNDATION**

**Tūāpapa Toitū Aotearoa - Foundation for Sustainable Aotearoa - [A Non-Profit Social Enterprise]**

adjacent land use so that responding to continuous objections from neighbors do not become the primary occupation of the landfill management team. Existing landfills can be used for non-organic waste – comprising mostly construction residues.

**Technical literature to be emailed separately.**

*Dudley El Ward.* CEO.

WMNZ Private Plan Change 42  
 Application: BUN-60339589  
 Applicant Waste Management NZ Limited - WMNZ)  
 E: [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

SUBMISSION IN OPPOSITION<sup>1</sup>:

Statement by WMNZ:

The WMNZ proposed Private Plan Change explains that a new precinct would be included within the Unitary Plan and would specifically recognise the Auckland Regional Landfill and introduce new provisions specific to that precinct. The Private Plan Change is a higher-level process that sets up a framework in the Unitary Plan to identify on the planning maps the site for a potential landfill. If approved, the Private Plan Change would not directly enable a landfill to be established (a further resource consent would be required as the proposed precinct is currently worded). The Private Plan Change would set up the plan provisions that a future new or altered landfill Resource Consent application would be assessed against.

*Submission:*

- a) It is not clear if PPC 42 (if approved) would affect only the proposed landfill at Wayby Valley)?
- b) Would it affect or influence the building of additional landfills?
- c) If PPC 42 is approved would the conditions agreed therein then determine the conditions for all future landfills in the Auckland region?
- d) Should PPC 42 be approved will it dictate, influence or moderate the number of locations of future landfills in the Auckland region - given the forecast economic investment and potential profit returns to the investor and to WMNZ.
- e) Or will it fetter competition in the industry and other regions?

379.1

The Commerce Act 1986<sup>2</sup>

Restrictive trade practices

*Practices substantially lessening competition*

27 Contracts, arrangements, or understandings substantially lessening competition prohibited

- (1) No person shall enter a contract or arrangement, or arrive at an understanding, containing a provision that has the purpose, or has or is likely to have the effect, of substantially lessening competition in a market.
- (2) No person shall give effect to a provision of a contract, arrangement, or understanding that has the purpose, or has or is likely to have the effect, of substantially lessening competition in a market.
- (3) Subsection (2) applies in respect of a contract or arrangement entered, or an understanding arrived at, whether before or after the commencement of this Act.
- (4) No provision of a contract, whether made before or after the commencement of this Act, that has the purpose, or has or is likely to have the effect, of substantially lessening competition in a market is enforceable.

Ends.

<sup>1</sup> Miss D C WEBSTER, PO Box 7507, Victoria Street West, Auckland 1142.

<sup>2</sup> [COMMERCE ACT 1986](#), Part 2 Restrictive trade practices, s 27 *Practices substantially lessening competition*.

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
<b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>
Receipt Date:
<b>31 JUL 2020</b>
<b>CBD - ALBERT ST</b>

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

**PENNE-ANN HUSTON**

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

**12 Dawner Street, HELENSVILLE AUCKLAND**

Telephone:

**09) 420-8397**

Fax/Email:

**Penne-Ann69@hotmail.com**

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

**PC 42**

Plan Change/Variation Name

**Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley**

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 380.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

4.7.20  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Received Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>
<b>31 JUL 2020</b>
<b>CBD - ALBERT ST</b>

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

~~Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms~~(Full Name)

**RHEWYN ANITA HUSTON**

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

**NO. 12 DOWNER STREET, HELENSVILLE AUCKLAND**

Telephone:

**094208397**

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

**PC 42**

Plan Change/Variation Name

**Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley**

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)


I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

381.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No: _____
<b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>
Receipt Date:
<b>31 JUL 2020</b>
<b>CBD - ALBERT ST</b>

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Rosilyn Czederman

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

47 Skerrett Street, Helensville

Telephone:

021679571

Fax/Email:

rczederman.huston@hotmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

\_\_\_\_\_

Or

Other (specify)

\_\_\_\_\_

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

382.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*R. Geldeman*

*4/7/20*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Received Date
<b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>
31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/MS(Full Name)

Craig William MacPherson

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

109 Rautawhiri RD Helensville

Telephone:

094207241

Fax/Email:

macphersoncraig@yahoo.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 383.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

7.7.20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b> 31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

Kura FOREMAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2271 South Head Rd  
Waioneke Te Awaroa/Helensville

Telephone:

027 227 8257

Fax/Email:

kurame56@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation**  | 384.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission**
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*K Foreman*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*01 July 2020*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>
<b>31 JUL 2020</b>
<b>CBD - ALBERT ST</b>

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Mr Clarence FOREMAN

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

2271 South Head Rd  
Waioneke - Te Awara / Helensville

Telephone:

094202926

Fax/Email:

hlplumbers@xtra.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

-Kura FOREMAN  
027 227 8257

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

[Empty map box]

Or

Other (specify)

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are:

---



---



---

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 385.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*E G Foreman*  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

01 July 2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:
AUCKLAND COUNCIL
31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Katharina Rean

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

273 Takahiwai Road, RDI, Whangarei 071

Telephone:

0276859110

Fax/Email:

auby.rean@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

386.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*Killean*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

5/7/20

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>
<b>31 JUL 2020</b>
<b>CBD - ALBERT ST</b>

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Alby Rean*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*273 Takahiwai Rd, RDI, Whangarei, 0171*

Telephone:

*021 676 274*

Fax/Email:

*alby.rean@gmail.com*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

*PC 42*

Plan Change/Variation Name

*Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley*

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

*Landfill Precinct*

Or

Property Address

*1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley*

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 387.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*AurKean*

Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

*5 July 2020*

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

**If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:**

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
RECEIVED AUCKLAND COUNCIL
31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*GRAEME STUART NELSON*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*10 Hesham Rd. RD 1 HORIZONLINE*

Telephone:

*0779 502 846*

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**  
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 388.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

14/07/20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:		
<table border="1"> <tr> <td>Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b></td> </tr> <tr> <td><b>31 JUL 2020</b></td> </tr> </table>	Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>	<b>31 JUL 2020</b>
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>		
<b>31 JUL 2020</b>		
CBD - ALBERT ST		

## Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms (Full Name)

*Kare Rata / Anthony Sinclair*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

*TRT Maori Flag*

Address for service of Submitter

*125 Old Onekahi Rd  
Onekahi, Whangarei 0110*

Telephone:

*0272551840*

Fax/Email:

*admin@trtmaoriflag.co.nz*

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

## Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

[Empty box for map reference]

Or

Other (specify)

## Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No



The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

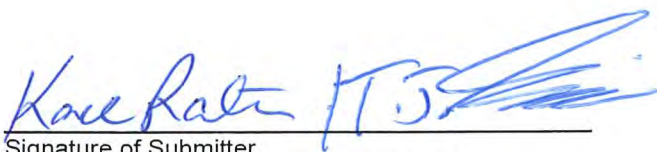
(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

389.1

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

6/7/2020  
6/7/2020

Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



### Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b>  31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

#### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) RENDIR TAPURAU

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

33a SPRINGES RD  
PARAKAI

Telephone: [ ] Fax/Email: rendir.tapurau@electric.co.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

#### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s) Landfill Precinct

Or  
Property Address 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or  
Map [ ]

Or  
Other (specify) [ ]

#### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 390.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---

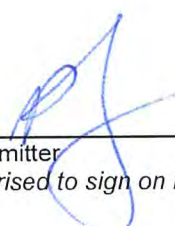


---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30 / 06 / 2020  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



# Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
RECEIVED AUCKLAND COUNCIL
31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

### Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/MS (Full Name)

Mikere Tapurau

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

33A Springs Rd Parakai 0830

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

### Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

### Submission

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.**

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 391.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

*x* Mikaela Tapurua  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30/6/2020  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b> 31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

ANDREW JOHN SOUTH

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

424 Rimmer Rd, RD2 Helensville 0875

Telephone:

021 952 192

Fax/Email:

southgrips@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Landfill Precinct

Or

Property Address

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

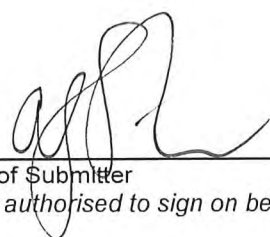
The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management, Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~ (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 392.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission  *ags*
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing



Signature of Submitter  
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

2/7/20  
Date

**Notes to person making submission:**  
 If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.  
 Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.  
 If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.  
 I could  / could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.  
 If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:  
 I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:  
 (a) adversely affects the environment; and  
 (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date: <b>AUCKLAND COUNCIL</b> 31 JUL 2020
CBD - ALBERT ST

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

*Daniel Foreman*

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

*33 chc gardens parakai*

Telephone:

Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

PC 42

Plan Change/Variation Name

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:

(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

**Landfill Precinct**

Or

Property Address

**1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley**

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended

Yes

No

The reasons for my views are: **The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.** (continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation  | 393.1
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

---




---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

30.6.20  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Nick Beveridge

**Organisation name:** Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated

**Contact phone number:** 09 302 3901

**Email address:** [n.beveridge@forestandbird.org.nz](mailto:n.beveridge@forestandbird.org.nz)

**Postal address:**

PO Box 108 055  
Symonds Street  
Auckland 1150

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

Please see attached submission

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

See attached submission

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

See attached submission

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** Yes

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** Yes

**Supporting information:**

Auckland Regional Landfill submission.pdf



## **Submission on The Auckland Regional Landfill, 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley, Resource Consent and Private Plan Change 42 application**

26 May 2020

To: Auckland Council  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

From: Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Inc. (Forest & Bird)  
PO Box 108 055  
Auckland 1150  
Attention: Nicholas Beveridge

Email: [n.beveridge@forestandbird.org.nz](mailto:n.beveridge@forestandbird.org.nz)  
Telephone: 09 302 3901

### **Introduction**

The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated (Forest & Bird) is New Zealand's largest independent nature conservation organisation, with many members and supporters. Our mission is to be a voice for nature on land, in fresh water and at sea.

We have 47 branches throughout the country, seven of which, including the Warkworth Area Branch within which this application lies, are in the Auckland region and involved in a wide range of conservation and advocacy activities.

Forest & Bird has for many years had a strong interest and involvement in the greater Auckland area. This includes instigating and working with others to implement the North-West Wildlink, a wildlife linkage connecting the Hauraki Gulf Islands with the Waitakere Ranges.

This work has involved advocating for greater protection of indigenous biodiversity on land, in freshwater and in the coastal environment, and in protecting and enhancing the healthy functioning and integrity of indigenous ecosystems across the region.

Forest & Bird could not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

Forest & Bird wishes to be heard in support of this submission, and we would consider presenting this submission jointly with others making a similar submission at a hearing.

Forest & Bird welcomes the opportunity to submit on the consent application.

## 1. Submission

- 1.1. There is a wide range of environmental and sustainability (including Climate Change implications) issues associated with the proposed landfill. Of particular concern are the significant adverse effects on the freshwater ecosystems within the footprint of the landfill itself and the potential for ongoing effects from contamination.
- 1.2. Forest & Bird has set out the reasons for opposing the application in relation to the following key issues:
  - (a) The permanent and irreversible loss of streams
  - (b) The impact on threatened migratory fish
  - (c) Impact on threatened Hochstetter's
  - (d) Impact on the Hoteo River catchment
  - (e) Terrestrial indigenous biodiversity impacts
  - (f) Inadequacy of proposed mitigation and offset and compensation package
  - (g) Inadequate conditions of consent



## 2. Permanent and irreversible loss of streams

- 2.1. The preservation of the natural character of the wetlands, and lakes and rivers and their margins, and the protection of areas of significant indigenous vegetation and significant habitats of indigenous fauna are Matters of National Importance<sup>1</sup> and must be provided for in achieving the purpose of the Act. The National Policy Statement for Freshwater sets out further direction for the management of freshwater. In particular, to consider and recognise Te Mana o te Wai in the management of fresh water and to safeguard the life-supporting capacity, ecosystem processes and indigenous species.
- 2.2. The project will result does not protect these values, nor does the application set out an adequate assessment of effects upon which measures to avoid, remedy and mitigate can be applied and any residual effects determined for further consideration of offsetting or compensation measures.
- 2.3. As stated in the Ecology report, the overall effect of the project in relation to stream habitat loss across the project footprint is considered to be 'Very High'. This is because of the high ecological values of the streams, the length of stream impacted and the impact being irreversible. The most substantial effects on freshwater ecosystems will occur from the permanent loss of streams though the reclamation of 15.4k of stream length as part of this project.
- 2.4. The proposal will not avoid, remedy or mitigate adverse effects in those areas which will be lost. Rather, the applicant has proposed an offset and compensation package for the loss. The applicant's assessment of the species and ecological values of the freshwater environment is inadequate to calculate the appropriate offsets or compensation where and offset cannot be achieved. For example, it does not provide:
- a. An adequate analysis of freshwater macroinvertebrates at the impact sites: there is no list of species present and no determination of their threat status against DOC's 'Conservation status of New Zealand freshwater invertebrates, 2018'. We note that "more than 25 percent of native freshwater invertebrates assessed (177 of 670 species) had a threatened or at risk conservation status in 2018" (Ministry for the Environment & Stats NZ (2020). New Zealand's Environmental Reporting Series: Our freshwater 2020. Available from [www.mfe.govt.nz](http://www.mfe.govt.nz) and [www.stats.govt.nz](http://www.stats.govt.nz));
  - b. An analysis of native freshwater plants at the impact sites and whether they will be affected, and what their threat status is. We note that "almost 33 percent of assessed native freshwater plants (182 of 559 species) were threatened or at risk in 2013. Of these, almost 20 percent were in the highest risk category: nationally critical." (Ministry for the Environment & Stats NZ (2020). New Zealand's Environmental Reporting Series: Our freshwater 2020. Available from [www.mfe.govt.nz](http://www.mfe.govt.nz) and [www.stats.govt.nz](http://www.stats.govt.nz));
  - c. What action will be taken to avoid, mitigate, or remedy adverse effects on those invertebrates or plants (such actions are to be taken ahead of considering an offset or compensation);

---

<sup>1</sup> Section 6 (a) and (c) of the Resource Management Act 1991



- d. Whether any of those invertebrates or plants are threatened/at-risk of extinction, and the limits to offsetting or compensation needed to recognise and provide for s6(c);
  - e. For eDNA testing in the streams (sampling water and then looking at the DNA in the water) to see if there are species present in the catchments that have been missed through surveys. This could be done relatively cheaply and quickly and would add to our confidence that there aren't species being forgotten/missed;
  - f. Any analysis of the DOC Freshwater Environments of New Zealand (FENZ) predictions for the likely presence/absence of native fish species in the affected catchments (as based on the River Environment Classification 2 database);
  - g. A dedicated survey for the presence/absence of kakahi (freshwater mussels).
- 2.5. The Ecology report includes an assessment of the identified values and the predicted effects on these. It also states that the effects of reclamation cannot be mitigated. There is no certainty that, considering the extent of loss, the significant adverse effects can be adequately addressed by the proposed offset and compensation package (see below).
- 2.6. This approach is not consistent with the Regional Policy Statement. In particular:
- 2.6.1. Policy B7.3.2(1) (d) which directs how integrated management is to be undertaken including by, "avoiding development where it will significantly increase adverse effects on freshwater systems, unless these adverse effects can be adequately mitigated; and
  - 2.6.2. Policy B7.3.2(4) which is to avoid the permanent loss and significant modification or diversion of lakes, rivers, streams (excluding ephemeral streams), and wetlands and their margins unless all of the preceding criteria apply. The criteria include provision for certain uses on the basis that where adverse effects cannot be adequately mitigated, environmental benefits including on-site or off-site works are provided.

### **3. Impact on threatened migratory fish**

- 3.1. The reclamation of streams will result in the loss of habitat for the migratory fish which are found in these streams and upon which they depend for completing their complex life cycles.
- 3.2. These include galaxiids and particularly inanga, which has a threat status of 'At risk – Declining' and which requires not only a suitable aquatic environment but also suitable adjacent terrestrial vegetation to enable spawning.
- 3.3. Long-fin eel is also 'At risk – Declining' and depends on these streams for completing its life cycle.
- 3.4. The proposals to recover and relocate fish depend on the provision of suitable alternative locations. However, it is uncertain how successful this will be in reducing the impact on the ability of migratory fish to complete their life cycles.

- 3.5. We are concerned with the proposal to not provide for fish passage at all locations where it will be impacted, particularly in the 'Southern Block'. While the impact may be 'low' now, the habitat upstream could regenerate or be more agreeable to species in the future, and its potential accessibility to fish should not be cut off just because it is somewhat inconvenient for construction or "not considered necessary". Such arbitrary decisions are not consistent with the requirements of the NPS-FM or the RMA. Providing for fish passage would be relatively low cost and much easier to implement across the board at the construction phase, rather than having to retrofit it in future. Passage should be provided for at all sites where it is affected by the project.

#### **4. Impact on Hochstetter's frog**

- 4.1. These are semiaquatic and are found within hard-bottom stream cascade complexes across most of the project footprint and the wider WMNZ holdings. Frog surveys found 22 frogs within or immediately adjacent to the landfill footprint. Also, a number of juveniles were detected, indicating the presence of a breeding population.
- 4.2. Threat status of 'At risk - Declining' would suggest that any disturbance, including the proposed relocation, would add further risk to the survival of these frogs.
- 4.3. The Ecology report states that relocation would be subject to identifying an appropriate habitat for the relocation of fauna, particularly Hochstetter's frog. However, there is no certainty that suitable habitat will be found and that the relocation would be successful.

#### **5. Impact on the Hoteo River catchment**

- 5.1. The AEE identifies avoidance of sensitive receivers as one of the reasons for the choice of site. It also recognises that the Hoteo River is a Natural Stream Management Area and as both an Outstanding Natural Feature and a Significant Ecological Area (SEA) in the AUP. The main channel is adjacent to the western boundary of the WMNZ holdings with the river flowing in a southerly direction towards the Kaipara Harbour and the mouth of the Hoteo River is a marine SEA. All watercourses within the WMNZ landholdings, including the Waiwhiu Stream and the Waiteraire Stream, are tributaries of the Hoteo River.
- 5.2. The proximity of the proposed activity to the Hoteo River is a concern because of the potential to receive discharges of sediment, especially during the initial earthworks, and stormwater run-off during the operation of the landfill. Also, any river sedimentation poses a threat to the snapper breeding grounds in the Kaipara Harbour.
- 5.3. Flooding is an issue within the Hoteo River catchment and the landfill development and the ongoing operation will only add to the problem.
- 5.4. There is uncertainty as to whether the significant adverse effects on the Hoteo River catchment will be addressed by the proposal.

#### **6. Terrestrial indigenous biodiversity impacts**

- 6.1. There are a number of threatened and at risk bird species identified within the project footprint and in adjacent areas which will be adversely impacted by the proposal. For example, fernbirds have been recorded in indigenous and exotic wetlands within the footprint. Considering the numbers of birds that have been detected in these areas the wetland habitat is likely to be significant. However, the applicant has not sought to protect these areas in the same way they have for identified SEAs.
- 6.2. The avoidance of identified SEAs is supported however this focus alone does not achieve objective B7.2.1 Objective (2) which sets out to maintain indigenous biodiversity through protection, restoration and enhancement in areas where ecological values are degraded, or where development is occurring. Nor does it fulfil RPS B7.2.2 Policy (1) which sets out direction for the identification and evaluation of areas of indigenous biodiversity and habitats of indigenous fauna.
- 6.3. Nor does avoiding SEAs necessarily achieve Objective D9.2, to protect significant ecological areas, as those areas can be indirectly affected by the proposed activities.
- 6.4. While the proposal includes enhancement activities, these are provided as mitigation, offset and compensation to adverse effects of the proposal. It is therefore not appropriate to consider that plan provisions for enhancement are met without also considering the adverse effects and loss which will result from the proposal. Similarly, objectives and policy direction to “maintain” ecological values, water quality etc cannot necessarily be considered in an overall broad judgment way.
- 6.5. The future proposed land uses on the site, but outside the project footprint, do little to enhance indigenous biodiversity. For example, future forestry in the western block:
  - 6.5.1. would supplant the current habitat where NZ pipit have been identified; and
  - 6.5.2. does not promote ecological enhancement or provide for environmental compensation benefits that could be achieved through planting of indigenous vegetation, such as by increasing connectivity between the SEAs and mature native vegetation within that block and the regenerating indigenous vegetation in the southern block.
  - 6.5.3. would have significant impacts on the waterbodies in that block, particularly at harvest.

## **7. Offset and compensation package**

- 7.1. The Ecology report states that the proposed offset and compensation package will only go ‘some way’ to address effects. This creates uncertainty as to the adequacy of the offset and compensation package.

- 7.2. The principle of biodiversity offsetting, as stated in the Auckland Unitary Plan, requires a no net loss and, preferably, a net gain in biodiversity. The AUP also provides for an Environmental Compensation Ratio (ECR) to quantify the amount of streambed area required to be restored so that there is a 'no net loss in environmental function'. However, the Ecology report states that, given the scale of the impact, WMNZ are not seeking to achieve a no net loss of ecological function due to the difficulty of finding suitable sites with sufficient stream length for enhancement. It states further that in considering the offset and compensation package, it is acknowledged that the principle of no net loss of ecological function is not being achieved.
- 7.3. The report also states that while not meeting the principle of no net loss for all impact areas, there are other biodiversity offsetting principles that should be considered when determining the value of this package of works. The other biodiversity offsetting principles included proximity and additionality. However, the proposal has failed to identify appropriate offsetting within the same catchment. There does not appear to be a sound basis for that given the large catchment and extensive opportunities for enhancement.
- 7.4. Forest & Bird considers that the offset and compensation package does not go far enough to address the significant adverse effects of the landfill activity. As set out at issue 2 above the application is inconsistent with the RPS, does not appropriately have regard to the NPSFM or achieve the purpose of the Act.
- 7.5. We are also concerned that the Department of Conservation has not had adequate involvement in the development of the offsetting and compensation package and the development of suitable ECRs, where indigenous biodiversity will be impacted.

## **8. Proposed conditions**

- 8.1. The draft conditions place considerable reliance on detailed plans being submitted post any consent approval which means there is a lack of transparency during the public consultation stage of the consent process.
- 8.2. The emphasis on identification of the presence of indigenous species as part of baseline surveys prior to development is concerning as it makes the setting of mitigation measures in consent conditions, and the consideration of actual and potential effects of allowing the activity, difficult.
- 8.3. Forest & Bird considers that the management plan approach taken is particularly fraught. The objective statement included in the proposed conditions for management plans are not measurable or enforceable to management adverse effects. Specific conditions need to be included which management plans can implement and be measures against for compliance purposes. Conditions are needed to set out limits and specific measures to give confidence that mitigation measures will be implemented by the applicant. Incorporating such matters into management plans which can be amended after the grant of consent is inappropriate. For example, conditions should include:
- 8.3.1. The timing of activities to avoid bird breeding periods.
- 8.3.2. The covenant commitments.

- 8.3.3. The areas identified for offsetting and the calculation used for any additional offsetting of compensation as a result of any future baseline studies and monitoring.
  - 8.3.4. Measures for pest control, including during construction.
  - 8.3.5. Confirmed mitigation measures.
  - 8.3.6. The avoidance of SEAs, wetlands and kauri trees.
- 8.4. Where management plans cannot be finalised before or as part of the grant of consent, the draft management plans should be incorporated into the general condition 1. There is a number of management plans which have not yet been drafted which has made consideration of the application difficult with respect to the measures the applicant plans to address adverse effects.
- 8.5. When adequate information is provided as part of this consenting process specific conditions can be set out for these matters which may reduce the number of and/or complexity of the management plans currently propped.
- 8.6. Forest & bird has the following comments on specific draft conditions
- 8.6.1. The conditions for amendment and certification of management plans need greater certainty including:
    - A process for independent certification
    - the position title of the person whom at Auckland Council to whom certification requests or receipt of certified amended plans will be sent to.
    - the request is submitted at least 20 working day before works, allowing flexibility to provide additional notice to council.
    - that the council response is received before works commence.
  - 8.6.2. The draft CEMP should set out the stages of work which will be addressed in detail at those later stages.
  - 8.6.3. The draft conditions 44 and 45 for stream works do not set out any limits or measurable outcomes and are unenforceable. It is not appropriate to seek approval after consent is granted. If a streamworks methodology is retained in the conditions this needs be consistent with the Native Freshwater Fish and Fauna Management Plan, the VMP and the FMP.
  - 8.6.4. Draft conditions 49 and 50 leave the identification of measures to mitigate adverse effects on the area of habitat/vegetation impacted by the project construction of the project and the measures to address effects on fauna and their habitat during construction of the project until after the grant of consent. Likewise condition 181 leaves the ecological enhancement and restoration plan until after the grant of consent. This does not allow the decision maker to have regard to the actual and potential effects of the proposal with respect to the relevant provisions of the NPSFM, RPS and regional plan or other matters.

- 8.6.5. A condition is needed to address pest control during construction.
- 8.6.6. While the conditions address the spread of kauri dieback disease they should also state that kauri trees will not be removed as part of the proposal activities.
- 8.6.7. The conditions appear to lack any direction for indigenous biodiversity enhancement to be included in the rehabilitation and closures of the site.
- 8.7. The ongoing ecological monitoring proposed by the applicant are not adequate to ensure that the benefits of the offset and compensation package will be achieved and sustained.
- 8.8. Overall, the conditions are uncertain and leave decision making on key environmental effects until after the grant of consent.

## 9. Relief sought

- 9.1. Forest & Bird seeks that the application be declined.
- 9.2. However, should the Council decide to grant this consent, we seek that the conditions of consent are amended so that Forest & Bird's concerns are resolved.

394.1

Thank you for the opportunity to make this submission.

Nick Beveridge

Regional Manager, Auckland & Northland



**SUBMISSION AGAINST THE PROPOSED  
WASTE MANAGEMENT LANDFILL IN THE DOME VALLEY**

The reasons for my submission are as follows:

**ECOLOGICAL RISKS**

1. The landfill poses multiple high impact risks to the environment, particularly the Hoteo River and Kaipara Harbour, and to the local and regional community.
2. The site does not align with the Resource Management Act, the Unitary/Regional Plans of the area, and to the Waste Industries own landfill siting criteria.
3. As witnessed with the Rotorua landfill court case and allegations of leaked discharges due to major weather events and the recent Fox Glacier landfill disaster the placement of this landfill in an unsuitable location is likely to lead to cost ratepayers in the area for the clean up.
4. This submission is being made because of an immediate risk to surrounding environments, people and businesses by this proposed landfill. Due to nearby extensive waterways, native and threatened species and ecosystems, and local communities in the proposed landfill area, there is clearly a lack of regard for protecting the land and its people from the far-reaching and long-lasting impacts of landfills by this proposal.
5. The land includes waterways - tributaries to the Hoteo River which lead into the Kaipara Harbour which is the beginning of the marine food chain, and a significant breeding ground for snapper, oyster and other species. Endangered Maui dolphin feed at the harbour entrance, and Fairy Terns inhabit the area. The forest on the site and neighbouring Department of Conservation reserve contains native and threatened flora and fauna. The land purchased also includes wetlands, flood plain, springs/tomos and a fresh-water aquifer, and a fresh water supply is nearby.
6. **Geology and water systems** - The proposed site consists of fractured upthrust sandstone and mudstone layers, topped with reactive clay. The cracking and swelling clay causes gradual ground movement or sudden slips. Water flows carve intermittent underground streams, forming tomos and springs. These streams will often disappear down cracks in the uplifted bedrock thus contributing to the underground aquifers. This combination also results in high risk of slips on the surface.
7. **Weather** - The elevated site is exposed to north - north westerly winds, highly localised rain, lightning and thunderstorms. The Dome Valley area experiences high rainfall, normally in the winter months, but also is prone to summer cyclones predominantly from the north east. These high rains cause extreme flood events and large slips in the area, particularly where earthworks such as a landfill site would include.
8. **Related waterways**
  - a) The Hoteo is the third largest river (second after rain) feeding into the Kaipara Harbour. The river provides water to the local community, farmers and livestock,

and is home to many flora and fauna species including the highly endangered seagrasses that surround the rivermouth (Auckland Council, 2014).

- b) The Kaipara Harbour has a coastline which is 3,350km in length making it the largest harbour in the Southern Hemisphere. It is a major contributor to New Zealand's seafood industry as it is the major breeding ground for West Coast snapper. Due to its seagrass habitat it is a nursery and feeding ground for multiple species including snapper, mullet, trevally, sharks, seals, orca, shellfish, and the endangered maui dolphin. The dunes and shoreline are habitat to a range of bird species including endangered birds such as Fairy Terns, Black Stilt, NZ Dotterel, Bittern, Heron, Black Billed Gull, Wrybills and Oystercatchers.
  - c) The site includes significant wetland areas which are highly endangered and at risk in New Zealand. They contain important flora and fauna and act as a filter for sedimentation and contaminants.
  - d) The area includes flood plains below the proposed site, which regularly flood causing road closures. They are fed by the tributaries from the proposed landfill area and the Hotoe River. Flood events could carry leachates across the flood plain area, impacting agricultural areas and ground water sources.
  - e) Springs/tomos spontaneously regularly occur in the area. The most recent was 1st June, 2020. These could affect the integrity of the landfill liner leading to breaches.
  - f) An aquifer / fresh water supply underlies the area's waterway systems and is a potential groundwater source for the Wellsford Water Treatment Plant.
9. **Landfill operation** - Due to the high rainfall in the area we believe the clay topping to cover daily rubbish would be incapable of performing its job in such wet conditions.
10. **Important species** - The proposed landfill site and surrounding area contains many native and/or threatened terrestrial and aquatic species. Such as:

#### Land based

##### Trees

- Kauri – Very Endangered and highly threatened currently by Kauri Dieback spread
- Taraire, Tawa, Podocarp, Kauri, Broadleaf and Beech forest

##### Birds

- Tui, Kereru, Morepork, Fantail
- Silver-eye, Swamp Harrier, Shining cuckoo, Welcome Swallow, Kingfisher
- Bitterns
- Fairy terns
- Grey Duck - Nationally Critical

##### Other

- Long-tailed bat - Nationally Vulnerable
- Flat-web spider (oldest spider in the world)
- Giant earthworms
- Forest Gecko - Declining

## Amphibians

- Hochstetter frogs – At risk

## Aquatic - Water based

Freshwater species found in nearby river Waiwhiu, other Hoteo tributaries and the Hoteo River itself.

- Shortfin eel, Longfin eel (Declining), Inanga, Common Bully, Redfin Bully.
  - Banded Kokopu, Freshwater crayfish, Freshwater Tuna, Whitebait.
- Marine life
- Seafood stocks - Snapper, Tarakihi, Mullet, multiple shellfish species
- Sealife
- Maui dolphins, Orca, major shark nursery, shellfish etc.
  - Seagrass - the mouth of the Hoteo River is home to a key seagrass population, which could be majorly threatened by the increased sedimentation and leachate distribution from this landfill.

## IMPACT ON LAND

11. **Habitat and species loss** caused by tree felling and excavations causing loss of biodiversity.

- loss of habitat for species as previously listed (see #10)
- loss of species directly through removal of species
- indirectly over time due to loss of habitat, and/or cascading effects through ecosystems

12. **Increased erosion and sediment movement** by wind and rainfall once sediment is loosened from excavations and daily dirt layers on the landfill adversely impacting the environment.

This will cause:

- dust layers over vegetation.
- decreased availability of vegetation as a food for other species.

Note: the Kaipara Harbour is already under threat from sedimentation from its tributary rivers.

13. **Rubbish distribution** is likely throughout the surrounding environment by wind and rainfall with adverse impacts on biodiversity.

This will cause:

- negative impacts on animals when consumed.
- animals to become poisoned by toxins and chemicals in rubbish.
- the spread of contaminants into soils, waterways and affected ecosystems.
- distasteful views for the community when seen.
- danger to vehicles avoiding rubbish on State Highway 1.

14. **LFG (landfill gases)** such as methane and other gases (including carbon dioxide and sulphur dioxide) will be released into the environment from the landfill during operation having adverse impacts on biodiversity, local residents and increasing the fire risk.

## IMPACT ON THE WATER

15. **Degradation to the natural state of the land** will in turn have adverse effects on the aquatic environment/ecosystems. We believe this will occur through a breach of the landfill liner or through normal operations. Resulting in:
- (a) discharge of a contaminants or water into water
  - (b) discharge of a contaminant onto or into land
  - (c) the production of conspicuous oil or grease films, scums or foams, or floatable or suspended materials.
  - (d) conspicuous change in the colour or visual clarity.
  - (e) emission of objectionable odour.
  - (f) rendering of fresh water unsuitable for consumption by farm animals or people.
  - (g) significant adverse effects on aquatic life.
16. **Increased sedimentation** caused by soil movement in wind and rainfall once loosened from excavations and daily dirt layers on the landfill and loss of trees holding soils in place, causing change in the colour or visual clarity and significant adverse effects on aquatic life.

Sediments will become more transportable from development and operational processes, spreading it into waterways causing;

- increased sedimentation causing;
    - decreased water quality (impacts species and community water supply).
    - decreased light (impacting efficiency and ability for photosynthesis).
    - negative effects on feeding by fauna (particularly filter feeders).
    - cascading effects through the environment and aquatic ecosystems, including vulnerable and threatened wetlands in the area.
17. **Leachates** will be generated and transported easily through aquatic systems from discharges from the landfill, particularly during high rainfalls. Leachates are dissolved toxic compounds produced through the landfill process. All landfills are known to release leachates into the soils and surrounding areas despite any riparian plantings both during operation and after closure. These leachates can remain in the soil and mud for many years, and have many adverse impacts on the environment such as:
- contamination of habitats.
  - causing damage to and loss of species
    - directly through consumption.
    - indirectly through impacts on processes in the ecosystem.
  - degradation of water quality
    - for species.
    - of the local water table.
  - spreading through the food chain

Leachates from landfills change overtime as well, so the future of the area, particularly the Hoteo River and Kaipara Harbour will be at risk long after the landfill closes as well.

Considering the huge importance of the Kaipara Harbour to our country's internal and exported seafood industry, this is a major concern. Exports of snapper are currently worth \$32 million annually.

18. **Microplastics** will be produced through the breakdown of rubbish over time in the landfill (including after closure of operation of the landfill, and after the enforced aftercare period of usually 30 years) and easily spread into the surrounding waterways rendering fresh water unsuitable for consumption by farm animals and causing significant adverse effects on aquatic life. Microplastics are a huge and growing issue globally that travel easily and cause many issues.
19. **Underground freshwater springs** – the area is called “Springhill farm” for a reason, and this landfill would likely cause significant adverse effects on the water table via these springs.
20. Even though modern landfills have improved engineering standards compared to historic landfills, there still remains the ‘unknown event’ to cause a failure. Whether this is due to climate change, environmental events of intense rainfall, earthquake, tsunami, etc., human error, product failure, or changes to site stability, the waste industry themselves cannot guarantee that their liner will never breach.

## IMPACT ON PEOPLE AND THE COMMUNITY

Any degradation to the natural state of the land will in turn have adverse effects on the morale, health and wellbeing of the local community and people.

21. **Recreation** – the area around and areas likely to be impacted by the landfill have many recreational purposes and are commonly used by community groups and clubs, but with the addition of the landfill may become unusable.
22. **Health** – there are extensive health risks associated with landfills during operation and once closed which would likely impact our local community. Leachates and rubbish spread through the environment will bring with them bacteria, carcinogens, toxins, an infection substances that will have adverse health impacts on those;
  - who come in contact with them.
  - who consume infected flora and fauna.
  - who consume affected seafood or any part of the food chain.
23. **Employment issues** – although the landfill development and operation will offer a few jobs, the overall presence of the landfill will cause loss of jobs elsewhere. It is understood that many Redvale landfill employees will relocate and fill most of the job opportunities. Expected job losses elsewhere could include:
  - farmers alongside the Hoteo River and Kaipara Harbour.

- local tour operators and accommodation suppliers.
- fisherman who both recreationally and commercially use the harbour as a resource to feed their families.

24. **Nuisances** - Odour, noise, dust, vibration, light, visual nuisance (on people and animals), rodents, invasive weeds and species caused by the development and operation of the landfill. Landfill development and operation will involve:

- extensive lighting influencing the environment and reducing our dark sky which are culturally important, a scenic and scientific resource, and are critical for nocturnal species.
- releasing dust into the environment.
- disrupting nearby species and people with loud noises and vibrations.
- producing a bad smell which would spread easily on high winds in the area.
- distasteful views of multiple rubbish trucks (300-500 a day) travelling on our small country roads.
- potential spread of odour neutralising salts/zeolite.
- increased rodent (rats, mice) population, increasing the mustelid population.
- increased seagulls in the area

25. **Agriculture** – Many of the families in the area are farmers, and the addition of this landfill to the area would;

- morally degrade their ambition to care and harvest the land
- have strong impacts on their ability to care and harvest the land by;
  - spreading leachates, sediment and rubbish debris onto agricultural lands negatively impacting crops and animals
  - degrading water sources (particularly the Hoteo River)

26. **Emergency services** – emergency services in the Wellsford and greater area are primarily volunteer services. The addition of 300-500 rubbish trucks to our already dangerous roads, plus the increased fire risk from the methane gases released, volunteer emergency services will be under excessive pressure.

- Increased heavy traffic volumes (300-500 trucks + 150 service vehicles PER DAY)
- Increased risk of accidents/fatals (most fatals already involve trucks)
- Increased fire risk in inaccessible forestry/farmland, and proximity to the main gas line.

27. **Roading** – the Wellsford and greater area experience large volumes of trucks such as quarry, logging and cattle trucks, and milk tankers every day which already cause major damage and congestion, and the addition of 300-500 rubbish trucks a day would cause major roading issues.

28. **Wasted previous efforts by community groups** – for years, local community groups have been working tirelessly to improve the quality of the area, and educate local community members of the importance of looking after our lands and waterways. These efforts will largely be reversed by the addition of this landfill.



Although the proposal has plans to put money into the community and these types of programmes, the impacts of this landfill will still undo what has previously been done by the following groups:

- Integrated Kaipara Harbour Management Group (IKHMG) and Trees for Survival have been working on planting and improving the water quality in the wider catchment area and Kaipara Harbour.
- Councils and the government have put public money into this area. Around \$15M contributed to deal with sediment and water quality in Kaipara, \$2M for 5year Hoteo River Healthy Waters project
- Million Metres - planting to protect the Hoteo River.
- Forest Bridge Trust - fencing waterways and planting forest through the CatchIT programme to create a native forest corridor from Kaipara to Pakiri with the goal to reduce vermin and reintroduce Kiwi to the area.

29. **Watercare** – Watercare sources some water from the Hoteo River for Wellsford and Te Hana. The water is currently supplied to the community, tourists, and rural tank top-ups by water companies. Flooding may cause back wash of leachates, sediments and rubbish towards the water intakes and source degrading the quality of the water. Considering historic and current water shortage issues, there is the potential that this water resource could be another water supply for Auckland City.

Breda and Ron Matthews  
bredamatthews@gmail.com

# Submission on Resource Consent Application

**Auckland Council**  
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau



Wayby Valley Road  
Zone change rural to special  
landfill precinct

## 1.0 SUBMITTER DETAILS

Name of submitter(s)  
(please write all names in full)

Henrietta Maria Young

Physical Address:

73 Mahurangi East Rd, Snells Beach Postcode: 0982

Address for service: (if different)

Postcode:

Telephone (day):

Mobile:

021-1629081

Fax:

Email:

rriettayoung@gmail.com

## 2.0 APPLICATION DETAILS

Application Number:

PC42 (Private) Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley

Name of applicant:  
(please write all names in full)

Auckland Regional Council

Address of proposed activity:

Auckland Regional Landfill Wayby Valley Postcode:

Description of proposed activity:

1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

Dome Valley Landfill -

Zone change from rural production to a special landfill precinct

## 3.0 SUBMISSION DETAILS

My/our submission: (please tick one)

Supports the Application

Opposes the Application

Neutral regarding the Application

396.1

The specific parts of the application to which my/our submission relates to are: (use additional pages if required.)

- Pollution + runoff to Kaipara Harbour waterways (Heritage)
- Destruction of a block of heritage native bush that many people use for recreational pursuits.
- Traffic/truck pollution on an already highly congested road with a high crash rate - insufficient condition for heavy transport.
- Smell pollution
- Increased rubbish blowing off trucks to surrounding area.
- Local iwi is opposed on a cultural, heritage and environmental level

3.0 SUBMISSION DETAILS contd

The reasons for my/our submission are: (use additional pages if required.)

Warkworth is a high growth area - marked in Auckland's unitary plan - as a satellite city of Auckland. There has been no development/investment/improvement in roading & local environment, to cater for increasing population let alone thousands of trucks and waste vehicles.

The decision I/we would like the Council to make is (including, if relevant, the parts of the application you wish to have amended and the general nature of any conditions sought):

- Find a remote location - not containing waterways, not in a high population development area, destroying our dwindling native forest.
- OR Develop culture of waste recycling - build industry to generate energy from waste. Similar to Japan

4.0 SUBMISSION AT THE HEARING

- I/we wish to speak in support of my/our submission.
- I/we do not wish to speak in support of my/our submission.
- If others make a similar submission, I/we will consider presenting a joint case with them at the hearing.

Signature of submitter(s) or agent of submitter(s)

H.M. Young

Date: 24/5/2020

Date:

Date:

IMPORTANT INFORMATION

The Council must receive this submission before the date and time indicated. A copy of this submission must also be given as soon as reasonably practicable to the applicant at the applicant's address for service.

All submitters will be advised of hearing details at least 10 working days before the hearing. If you change your mind as to whether you wish to attend the hearing, please phone the Council so that the necessary arrangements can be made.

PRIVACY INFORMATION

The information you have provided on this form is required so that your submission can be processed under the RMA, so that statistics can be collected by the Council. The information will be stored on a public register, and held by the Council. The details may also be made available to the public on the Council's website. These details are collected to inform the general public and community groups about all consents which have been issued through the Council. If you would like to request access to, or correction of your details, please contact the Council.

**1.0 SUBMITTER DETAILS**

Name of submitter(s)  
 (please write all names in full) Nadine Lisa Armiger

Physical Address: 50 Muriwai Rd Waimanuku Postcode: 0812

Address for service: (if different)  Postcode:

Telephone (day):  Mobile: 0278624655 Fax:

Email:

**2.0 APPLICATION DETAILS**

Application Number: BUN60339589

Name of applicant:  
 (please write all names in full) Waste Management NZ Limited ("WMNZ")

Address of proposed activity: 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley Postcode: 0972

Description of proposed activity:

To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

**3.0 SUBMISSION DETAILS**

My/our submission: (please tick one)

<input type="checkbox"/> Supports the Application	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Opposes the Application	<input type="checkbox"/> Neutral regarding the Application
---	---	--

The specific parts of the application to which my/our submission relates to are: (use additional pages if required.)

~~The whole proposal as the proposal is contrary to sound resource management principles; is contrary to the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, conflicts with the Auckland Unitary Plan, conflicts with National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; contrary to the Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan....~~

ENCLOSURE

**Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation**

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991  
FORM 5



Send your submission to [unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz) or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician  
Auckland Council  
Level 24, 135 Albert Street  
Private Bag 92300  
Auckland 1142

For office use only Submission No:
Receipt Date:

**Submitter details**

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name)

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Address for service of Submitter

Telephone:  Fax/Email:

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

**Scope of submission**

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number

Plan Change/Variation Name

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:  
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address

Or

Map

Or

Other (specify)

**Submission**

My submission is: (Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)

I support the specific provisions identified above

I oppose the specific provisions identified above

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes  No

The reasons for my views are: ~~The proposal is conflicts with sound resource management principles; the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991, the Auckland Unitary Plan, National Policy Statements on Freshwater Management; Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan. I object to one-off bespoke objectives, policies and rules being applied to this site. See attached information.~~

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

- Accept the proposed plan change / variation
- Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below
- Decline the proposed plan change / variation
- If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.

397.1

---



---



---

- I wish to be heard in support of my submission
- I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission
- If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Signature of Submitter  
 (or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Date

**Notes to person making submission:**

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could  /could not  gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

*If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:*

I am  / am not  directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.



**To** Auckland Council  
By email to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

**And to:** Waste Management NZ Ltd  
c/ Tonkin & Taylor  
Attention: Rachel Signal-Ross  
By email to rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz

**1 Name of submitter:**

Maria Louise Henare, aka Mina Henare-Toka, Kaitiaki, Tinopai Resource Management Unit

**2 Private plan change 42 (PC42):**

2.1 This is a submission on an application by Waste Management NZ Ltd for a private plan change to introduce a new precinct into the Auckland Unitary Plan – the Auckland Regional Landfill Precinct. This relates to the proposed construction and operation of a new regional landfill facility on approximately 1020 hectares of land at 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley, between Warkworth and Wellsford **(the proposal or PC42, as context requires)**.

2.2 The full legal description for the property is identified in the Private Plan Change Request at Table 1.3.

2.3 The alleged reasons for PC42 are identified by the Private Plan Change Request as follows:

- *To appropriately recognise landfills as infrastructure within the AUP, by identifying a site within Auckland that has been assessed as being suitable for a new landfill, and describing this site through the use of a precinct and managing future effects of activities within the precinct through bespoke objectives, policies and rules;*
- *In anticipation of a landfill being established at the site, providing recognition of the site in the planning framework for the Auckland Region, consistent with the treatment of other large scale infrastructure in the region, and to manage potential future reverse sensitivity effects;*
- *To enable efficient operation of a future landfill at the site throughout its operating life, by targeting future re-consenting requirements to the nature of the discharge and measures to avoid, remedy or mitigate effects."*

3 I cannot gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

4 I am directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that—

- (a) adversely affects the environment; and
- (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

5 The specific parts of the proposal that my submission relates to are—  
All of proposed PC42.

- 6 My submission is to **oppose** PC42; and to seek substantial amendments to PC42 (as a fallback). General and specific reasons are set out below.

**General reasons for this submission are:**

- 6.1 The proposal does not promote sustainable management and is inconsistent with Part 2 of the Resource Management Act ("RMA"). It results in adverse effects to:
- (a) s6(e) RMA – the relationship between mana whenua and their culture and traditions, whanaungatanga and tikanga over their ancestral lands, waters, sites, wāhi tapu and taonga;
  - (b) Adverse effects to the exercise of kaitiakitanga by mana whenua;
  - (c) Breach of principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi (including rangatiratanga and the active duty to protect taonga).
- 6.2 The proposal results in more than minor effects and include significant, actual and potential adverse effects to the environment. These include:
- Adverse cultural effects to mana whenua and the related cultural landscape where the proposal is located;
  - Rāhui instituted by Te Rūnanga o Ngāti Whātua and their hapū and Marae in opposition to the proposal;
  - Intergenerational impacts including future generations impacted by the long-term landfill legacy
  - Adverse biodiversity effects;
  - Impacts on freshwater, including Te Awa Hōteu and its catchments, and risk of discharge of contaminants to Te Awa Hōteu and Kaipara Moana;
  - discharge (and unacceptable risk of discharge) of contaminants to water, land and air;
  - Adverse impacts to Papatūānuku and mauri;
  - Significant stream diversions & reclamations (exceeding 15.4 km)
  - Leachate (water and landfill gas)
  - Climate change and greenhouse gas emissions
  - Intrinsic values, amenity and quality of environment
  - Landscape and natural character
  - Traffic generated by the proposal
- 6.3 The proposal fails to adequately assess the relevant effects on the environment, benefits and costs, efficiency and effectiveness, relevant alternatives, consultation and information gathering, proportionate to the scale and significance of the proposal, which involves a regional-scale, permanent, landfill operation.
- 6.4 The proposal does not meet the relevant statutory tests in s32, s32AA and 1<sup>st</sup> Schedule of the RMA. As noted, it does not achieve the purpose of the Act. It is not the most appropriate option for achieving the objectives and policies of the Unitary Plan; and there are other reasonably practicable options and alternatives. It is not efficient, effective and does not achieve adequate outcomes. It is contrary or inconsistent with



the relevant Unitary Plan provisions and does not give effect to the Regional Policy Statement.

- 6.5 The proposal has not assessed the relevant cultural effects from all impacted mana whenua and tangata whenua. Te Rūnanga o Ngāti Whātua and/or Te Uri o Hau have not provided (to date) a cultural values assessment. Waste Management NZ Ltd and Council have failed to undertake best practice consultation and engagement; resulting in inadequate information on cultural and other effects of the proposal. The proposal does not meet the expectations of the RPS for mana whenua engagement which includes providing opportunity for active participation, partnership and meaningful engagement:

***"B6.2.2. Policies***

*(1) Provide opportunities for Mana Whenua to actively participate in the sustainable management of natural and physical resources including ancestral lands, water, sites, wāhi tapu and other taonga in a way that does all of the following:*

*(a) recognises the role of Mana Whenua as kaitiaki and provides for the practical expression of kaitiakitanga;*

*(b) builds and maintains partnerships and relationships with iwi authorities;*

*(c) provides for timely, effective and meaningful engagement with Mana Whenua at appropriate stages in the resource management process, including development of resource management policies and plans;*

*(d) recognises the role of kaumātua and pūkenga;*

*(e) recognises Mana Whenua as specialists in the tikanga of their hapū or iwi and as being best placed to convey their relationship with their ancestral lands, water, sites, wāhi tapu and other taonga;*

*(f) acknowledges historical circumstances and impacts on resource needs;*

*(g) recognises and provides for mātauranga and tikanga; and*

*(h) recognises the role and rights of whānau and hapū to speak and act on matters that affect them."*

- 6.6 The proposal fails to address:

- (a) alternative methods and sites that result in more appropriate long-term outcomes for the region;
- (b) relevant benefits and costs;
- (c) uncertainties and risks;
- (d) alternative locations, reduced intensity and scale.

- 6.7 If PC42 is approved, then substantial amendments are required to the provisions to address the relevant adverse effects identified above. This includes amendments to the description, objectives, policies, methods and rules. Amendments should also address cultural mitigation, offsetting and environmental compensation of adverse cultural and other effects on mana whenua/tangata whenua and the wider environment.

6.8 The proposal should be declined under the 1<sup>st</sup> Schedule RMA. If not declined, then (as a fallback) substantial amendments to PC42 are appropriate.

**Specific reasons for this submission are:**

6.9 See attached document – Submission and Cultural Impact Assessment

**7 Outcome sought:**

I seek the following decision from the consent authority:

- (a) The proposal should be declined under the 1<sup>st</sup> Schedule RMA; and
- (b) **As a fallback:** If PC42 is approved, then substantial amendments are required to the provisions to address the relevant adverse effects, including intensity and scale, identified above. This includes amendments to the description, objectives, policies, methods and rules. Amendments should also address cultural mitigation, offsetting and environmental compensation of adverse cultural and other effects on Te Rūnanga o Ngāti Whātua, Te Uri o Hau and the wider environment. Further particulars will be addressed at any hearing of this application.

398.1

398.2

I wish to be heard in support of my submission.

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at the hearing.



Signature of submitter  
(or person authorised to sign  
on behalf of submitter)

Date 30/7/20

(A signature is not required if you make your submission by electronic means.)

Electronic address for service of submitter: minahenare2@gmail.com

Telephone: 0212313469

Postal address (or alternative method of service under section 352 of the Act):

Contact person: [name and designation, if applicable]



---

**SUBMISSION AND CULTURAL IMPACT ASSESSMENT**

---

**WASTE MANAGEMENT NZ LIMITED**

**APPLICATION FOR RESOURCE CONSENT AND PLAN CHANGE 42**

FOR THE CONSTRUCTION AND OPERATION OF A NEW REGIONAL LANDFILL PRECINCT AND FACILITY  
ON APPROXIMATELY 1020 HECTARES OF LAND AT 1232 STATE HIGHWAY 1, WAYBY VALLEY,  
BETWEEN WARKWORTH AND WELLSFORD (THE PROPOSAL).

25 MAY 2020



Submitted by Mina Henare-Toka, Kaitiaki, Tinopai Rohe

## Contents

<b>AUTHORITY</b> .....	4
<b>IWI – TE URI O HAU CONNECTION</b> .....	5
<b>TREATY OF WAITANGI - BREACHES</b> .....	5
1. A Treaty Partner .....	5
2. Notification .....	6
<b>CULTURAL VALUES</b> .....	7
Kaipara and Mana Whenua - Whakapapa .....	7
Kaitiakitanga.....	8
Rahui .....	8
<b>KAIPARA HARBOUR/KAIPARA MOANA MAURI ORA</b> .....	9
State of the Harbour – An Historical View .....	9
State of the Harbour – Oral History from Kuia and Kaumatua .....	10
State of the Harbour – Kaitiaki Today .....	10
<b>JURISDICTION</b> .....	11
Auckland Councillors vs. Commissioners .....	11
Kaipara Harbour and its Tributaries.....	11
Pandora’s Box .....	12
Kotahitanga.....	12
<b>THE APPLICANT</b> .....	12
Hong Kong.....	12
Is New Zealand a Democracy or a Communist State of China? .....	13
<b>THE WASTE MANAGEMENT APPLICATION</b> .....	13
Certificates of Title – Their True Purpose .....	13
Concerning Statements from TTAEE.....	13
The Site.....	14
<b>THE LANDFILL AND THE ENVIRONMENT</b> .....	16
The Bladder Lining.....	16
Sustainability .....	16
Adverse Effects on the Environment .....	16
Adverse Effects on Future Aquaculture .....	16
<b>MITIGATION AND MONITORING DOES NOT WORK</b> .....	17
Mitigation Strategies.....	17
Tonkin & Taylor and their Dinosaur Approach .....	17
Advisers Obligation to Protect New Zealand’s Environments .....	19
Summary – Mitigation and Monitoring Don’t work .....	19



<b>LANDFILLS VS. WASTE TO ENERGY .....</b>	<b>19</b>
Waste Management v. Olivine NZ Presentation.....	20
Landfills .....	20
Waste To Energy .....	22
Waste to Energy Powerstations in China.....	23
<b>CONFLICT OF INTEREST .....</b>	<b>24</b>
Auckland Council Monitoring.....	24
<b>RELIANCE ON MONITORING – COUNCILS FAILURE TO RESPOND.....</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>THE FUTURE .....</b>	<b>25</b>
TINOPAI RESOURCE MANAGEMENT UNIT - KAUPAPA .....	25
<i>Northern Regional Council’s Failure to Make Submissions</i> .....	25
<i>Replacing NRC and its Monitors with Marae and Kaitiaki</i> .....	25
<i>Future Marae – Bringing Back the Balance</i> .....	26
<i>Kaitiaki and the Future – A No Brainer</i> .....	27
<b>CLEAR AND UNFETTERED POSITION – DECLINE THE APPLICATIONS FOR RESOURCE CONSENT AND PLAN CHANGE 42.....</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>BACKSTOP – AN EMERGENCY PRECAUTION/LAST RESORT .....</b>	<b>27</b>
Iwi Rohe Authority .....	28
Mana Whenua.....	28
Pre-Resource Consent Conditions .....	28
<b>CULTURAL IMPACT .....</b>	<b>30</b>
Kaitiaki.....	30
A Dying Kaipara Harbour.....	30
Te Tiriti .....	30
<b>EXECUTIVE SUMMARY .....</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>APPENDICES.....</b>	<b>31</b>
Appendix 1: Te Uri o Hau Statutory Area of Interest.....	31
Appendix 2: Legislative Violations of the Treaty of Waitangi – The First 180 Years.....	32
Appendix 3: Resource Management Act 1991 Sections 5-8 – The Purpose of this Act:.....	33
Appendix 4: Review WMNZ/GO Hui 22.1.20 .....	34
Appendix 5: Other Supporting Legislation .....	37
Appendix 6 NRC Constituent Boundaries – A line through the Middle of Kaipara.....	42
Appendix 7: Site Map Rivers .....	43
Appendix 8: TRMU Schedule of Works .....	44
Appendix 9: Fight The Tip Committee’s Panui.....	45

Mana atua

Mana tangata

Mana whenua

Mana Kaipara

Power from the gods

Power from the people

Power from the land

Power from the Kaipara

Ko tokatoka te Maunga	Tokatoka is our mountain
Ko Wairoa te Awa	Wairoa is our river
Ko Taprapora te Tauranga	Taporapora is the landing place of our waka
Ko Kaipara te moana	Kaipara is our waterway
Ko Pokopoko te taniwha	Pokopoko is our taniwha
Ko mahuhu e waka	Mahuhu is our ancestral waka
Rongomai te rangatira	Rongomai was the chief of Ngati Whatua
Ko Ngati Whatua te Iwi	We are the Ngati Whatua People

Tihei mauri ora

I sneeze! it is the lifeforce of the skyfather [Ranginui] and the earthmother [Papatuanuku]

## AUTHORITY

I am a descendant of Rangiwhapapa and Te Hana, my great grandfather is Henare Wharara Toka [w Hana Maraea Wharara Toka]; my grandfather is Ngiro Wharara Henare [w Te Ami Irimana Henare], my father is Kevin Hunia Henare [w Glenice Henare] and my ancestry binds and connects me to the Kaipara Harbour, mana tupuna. I am authorised to provide this Submission in the form of a Cultural Impact Assessment as (i) Mana Whenua; (ii) as kaitiaki; (iii) as Te uri o Hau and (iv) of Ngati Whatua descent.

I am authorised to provide this Cultural Impact Assessment pursuant to (i) the rights of our people under the Declaration of Independence 1835 declaring our people's sovereignty over their lands; (ii) the rights conferred upon mana whenua pursuant to te Tiriti o Waitangi 1840 Article 2 providing that the Crown protect Tino Rangatiratanga [self-rule] status over their taonga [in this case Kaipara Harbour]; (iii) the rights conferred upon mana whenua under the Resource Management Act 1991; (iv) The New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement – Policy 2 recognising the Treaty of Waitangi, Tangata Whenua and Maori; (v) the Marine and Coastal Area (Takutai Moana) Act 2011 – rights conferred



under mana tuku iho recognising the mana of iwi and hapu in relation to the foreshore and seabed; and (vi) Auckland Unitary Plan Section B.6 recognising the rights of mana whenua and acknowledging participation of mana whenua in the Resource Consent process (“the Acts”).

The proposed Landfill, Resource Consent and Plan Change applications and the formation of a landfill that encroaches upon the Hoteo River and its tributaries will have a **MAJOR** adverse effect on mana whenua, tangata whenua, the wider Kaipara community, the future generations and Kaipara Moana.

## IWI – TE URI O HAU CONNECTION

“Te Uri o Hau are a hapu of Ngati Whatua with mana whenua, cultural, traditional, spiritual and historical territorial rights throughout its Estates and Territory; Statutory Area of Interest, including Kaipara Harbour. Te Uri o Hau’s area of interest encompasses area’s north of Wellsford in the south to Te Arai taking in the Mangawhai Heads to the east, to Pikawahine in the north, across to Mahuta gap on the west coast to Pouto peninsula.

Kaipara Harbour is culturally, historically, traditionally and spiritually significant to all of Te Uri o Hau as a food basket. As such, the harbour is recognised in legislation as a “Statutory Acknowledgement” under the Kaipara Harbour Coastal Area in the Te Uri o Hau Claims Settlement Act 2002; Te Uri o Hau Deed of Settlement 2000; and Te Uri o Hau Settlement Historical Claims Schedules 2000. The Kaipara Harbour (and Mangawhai Harbour) is inclusive of Te Uri o Hau’s area of interest, which extends out to the exclusive economic zone. Te Uri o Hau’s associations with these statutory acknowledgement areas are recognized in regional and district operative plans, and the following Te Uri o Hau’s legislative documents:

- Te Uri o Hau Claims Settlement Act 2002;
- Te Uri o Hau Deed of Settlement 2000;
- Te Uri o Hau Settlement Historical Claims Schedules 2000; and
- Te Uri o Hau Kaitiakitanga o Te Taiao Environmental Management Plan 2011.”.

Source: Te Uri of Hau

The proposed Landfill, Resource Consent and Plan Change applications and the formation of a landfill that encroaches upon the Hoteo River and its tributaries will have a **MAJOR** adverse effect on Kaipara Moana, Te Uri o Hau; Te Uri o Hau’s Estates and Territory: Statutory Area of Interest (Appendix 1), and in particular the mauri ora of Kaipara Harbour.

## TREATY OF WAITANGI - BREACHES

Article 1 of the Treaty provides that the Queen will have authority over her people as kawana (Governor); Article 2 of the Treaty provides that Maori are guaranteed chieftainship [tinorangatiratanga] over their lands, natural resources and taonga (treasures). Article 3 confers the rights of a British citizen upon Maori. The Treaty of Waitangi is effectively a Licence to Occupy. On this premise, the taonga on the lands are, according to Article 2, under the full authority (tino rangatiratanga) of Maori. The Treaty is a “treaty partnership” between the Queen (ergo NZ Government) and Maori Chiefs [and their descendants]. As such the following are breaches of the Treaty as viewed by mana whenua, uri and Iwi.

### 1. A Treaty Partner

The Queen may have had the intention to honour te Tiriti however the British colonists did not – Maori were [and still are] treated as second class citizens of no substance with a limited life span “eventually becoming extinct”. Post Treaty, Maori mana was diminished by Government introducing laws to suppress, oppress and repress Maori (Refer Appendix 2 –



Legislation Violation of the Treaty of Waitangi – The First 150 years). Local Authorities today treat kaitiaki as second class citizens of no substance and afford kaitiaki no mana. This is reflected in the state of the Kaipara Harbour – a dying harbour, symptomatic of resource management monopolized by Local Authorities – there is no partnership with Maori. WMNZ and Auckland Council are guilty of suppressing the rights conferred upon mana whenua under the Acts and in this instance the RMA as follows:

- (a) *s6(e) RMA the relationship between Maori and their culture and traditions, whanaungatanga and tikanga over their ancestral lands, waters, sites, wāhi tapu and taonga* – WMNZ and Auckland Council have failed to identify the adverse effects on Kaipara Harbour and have failed to notify and engage with Te Uri O Hau, kaitiaki, mana whenua and tangata whenua o te Kaipara;
- (b) *s6(g) The protection of customary maori rights* – A Rahui was placed over the entire landfill site at a ceremony on 13 June 2020 on Hoteo River; WMNZ and Auckland Council failed to recognise the customary maori rights of rahui, the Tonkin Taylor Adverse Effects on the Environment (T&T AEE) filed on 17 June 2020 does not address the issue;
- (c) *s7(a) Kaitiakitanga* – is a Maori customary right that WMNZ and Auckland Council have failed to acknowledge in the T&TAEE. WMNZ have encroached upon kaitiaki rights conferred under Article 2, by not considering kaitiaki as monitors in the T&TAEE but appointing their own monitors to monitor the whenua and the surrounding ecosystems, wetlands and special areas of concern to kaitiaki;
- (d) *s8 the Treaty of Waitangi (including rangatiratanga and the active duty to protect taonga)* – on 20 January 2020 Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua (TRON) hosted a hui with WMNZ and Global Olivine (alternative waste to energy). WMNZ gave a 1.5hour presentation on the logistics of the landfill proposal and its possible effects on the environment; Global Olivine gave a 40minute presentation on the logistics of a waste to energy power station and its limited effects on the environment. At that hui the attendees, including TRON, Te Uri o Hau, Uri and Marae voted to oppose the Proposal. Auckland Council have failed to recognise the mana conferred upon Maori under Article 2 as Treaty Partners who have said no to the proposal.

## 2. Notification

The Application was registered with Auckland Council in 31 May 2019 and the Applicant requested that the Application be notified to the public. Auckland Council notified the public the day after lockdown being 26 May 2020 – a year later? The notification process was manipulated to put Maori on the back foot from the outset and restricts kaitiaki ability to complete proper due diligence. as follows:

- 2.1 The first meeting with Auckland Council was in January 2019, the application was registered on 31 May 2019 and notified to the public on 26 May 2020. As treaty partners Maori should have been involved with the Resource Consent process from first contact in January 2019. **WMNZ and Auckland Council have failed to honour the mana conferred upon Maori under Article 2.**
- 2.2 **“WMNZ has gone through an extensive site identification and selection process over several years”.** The site selection was a desktop exercise. The Hoteo River and all the tributaries at Wayby Valley 1 Site flow into the Kaipara. **Breach RMA 6(e) – WMNZ have failed to identify the Kaipara Harbour/Kaipara Moana [and its relationship**



with] Te Uri o Hau, Marae and kaitiaki/mana whenua o te Kaipara as adversely effected parties.

- 2.3 Auckland Council notified the Application a day after COVID19 Lockdown, being 26 May 2020. It is arguable that COVID19 Lockdown time was not a “**NORMAL WORKING DAY**”, in fact it was an extraordinary period 25 May to 26 April – no one was allowed to leave their home, there was no travel and businesses had locked down and shut. The adverse effect of Auckland Council to notify kaitiaki of the Application during COVID19 Lockdown is that marae and kaitiaki have not had enough time to digest the 4000 plus pages; research landfills and the relevant rules, regulations and laws encompassing this Application and have not had the benefit of due process in calling a hui with marae and mana whenua to discuss the Application. Breach – Part 2A 58N Guiding Principles – Auckland Council has failed to “work together in good faith... to communicate with each other in an open, transparent, and honest manner”.

## CULTURAL VALUES

### Kaipara and Mana Whenua - Whakapapa

“The Kaipara is the landing place of our ancestral waka Mahuhu that landed approximately 1250AD. Rongomai, rangatira of the waka, drowned at Taporapora so his son Te Po Hurihanga left the Kaipara and sailed Mahuhu to the far north in the Rangaunu harbour. Three hundred years later our Ngati Whatua ancestors returned to reconnect with Mahuhu people that never left the Kaipara. The Kaipara is the super highway of Ngati Whatua hapu that live around its shores. Kaipara connects us and enables us to support each other and is used to underpin most of our economic activities. The Kaipara sustained us for generations. Our ancestors belief system personified the creation of the universe, hence the skyfather and the earthmother and their children, guardians of the natural environment. Papatuanuku coveted by tane, her son created a natural environment where the forests stretched right down to Kaipara’s shoreline. The myriad of birds that lived in these forests were deafening in their morning and evening chorus. The sound of snapper crunching pipi shells was also deafening. The colonial settlers that arrived in the Kaipara in 1862 set about obliterating the forest. Kaipara became the busiest port in New Zealand as ships exported our forests around the globe, a match was put to what was left on the ground, which sometimes burnt for up to six months. Canneries were established around the Kaipara to export tinned mullet. Boats were especially developed to catch mullet. Within five years the mullet fishery was seriously depleted. Since then the Kaipara fishery has continued to be exploited, especially since the introduction of the quota management system. Te Waonui a Tane (The great forests of Tane) have been destroyed, Tini a Tangaroa (the offspring of Tangaroa, god of the sea) have been decimated, the shellfish are under a blanket of silt and now we are to endure the waikino (leachate) to start poisoning the Kaipara from Hoteo. Tikanga is our customary practises which define us as uniquely Maori. Tika means correct, and nga means plural so tikanga means all our practises that are correct. Kaitiakitanga is a customary Maori practise which means guardianship, protecting, nurturing. Where resources that sustain hapu are involved rahui are applied to protect them. Burying paru (rubbish) in Papatuanuku (Earthmother) desecrates the tapu of our Earthmother. As kaitiaki we have a responsibility to care for our Earthmother who in turn nurtures, protects and provides all the sustenance required for te hunga ora (the living). We cannot stand by and let our moana be desecrated by the poisons that will flow out of Papatuanuku from the landfill and into the Hoteo river.” Source: Mikaera Miru



## Kaitiakitanga

"Kaitiakitanga is the role played by kaitiaki. Traditionally, kaitiaki are the many spiritual assistants of the gods, including the spirits of deceased ancestors, who were the spiritual minders of the elements of the natural world. All the elements of the natural world, the sky father and earth mother and their offspring; the seas, sky, forests and birds, food crops, winds, rain and storms, volcanic activity, as well as people and wars are descended from a common ancestor, the supreme god. These elements, which are the world's natural resources, are often referred to as taonga, that is, items which are greatly treasured and respected. In Maori cultural terms, all natural and physical elements of the world are related to each other, and each is controlled and directed by the numerous spiritual assistants of the gods.

These spiritual assistants often manifest themselves in physical forms such as fish, animals, trees or reptiles. Each is imbued with mana, a form of power and authority derived directly from the gods. Man being descended from the gods is likewise imbued with mana although that mana can be removed if it is violated or abused. There are many forms and aspects of mana, of which one is the power to sustain life. Maoridom is very careful to preserve the many forms of mana it holds, and in particular is very careful to ensure that the mana of kaitiaki is preserved. In this respect Maori become one and the same as kaitiaki (who are, after all, their relations), becoming the minders for their relations, that is, the other physical elements of the world.

As minders, kaitiaki must ensure that the mauri or life force of their taonga is healthy and strong. A taonga whose life force has been depleted, as is the case for example with the Manukau Harbour, presents a major task for the kaitiaki. In order to uphold their mana, **the tangata whenua as kaitiaki must do all in their power to restore the mauri of the taonga to its original strength.** In specific terms, each whanau or hapu (extended family or sub-tribe) is kaitiaki for the area over which they hold mana whenua, that is, their ancestral lands and seas. **Should they fail to carry out their kaitiakitanga duties adequately, not only will mana be removed, but harm will come to the members of the whanau or hapu."** Source: Kaitiakitanga by McCully Matiu – Report and Recommendations of the Board of Inquiry –

The New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 1994

**Our calls to stop the landfill have not been heard; our mana trampled on once again by local authorities and government. Working with local authorities who ignore our calls for help in saving our Kaipara is dehumanising and humiliating. The realisation that our mana is not being heard in, what Maori class, as an assault on our mana and culture, will result in an even further depressed and suppressed people with no hope. This alone is a good reason to decline the application and landfill.**

## Rahui

**"rahui 1. (verb) (-ngia,-tia) to put in place a temporary ritual prohibition, closed season, ban, reserve - traditionally a rāhui was placed on an area, resource or stretch of water as a conservation measure or as a means of social and political control for a variety of reasons which can be grouped into three main categories: pollution by tapu, conservation and politics. A rāhui is marked by a visible sign, such as the erection of a pou rāhui, a post. It is initiated by someone of rank and placed and lifted with appropriate karakia by a tohunga."** SOURCE: WIKIPEDEA

As kaitiaki we have a responsibility to place a political rahui, aukati over the whenua to prevent the landfill beside the Hotoe river. The bible of resource management is the Resource Management Act 1991 ("RMA"). It states very clearly in the purpose of the act, sections 5-8 (see Appendix 3) 5(a) sustaining the potential of natural and physical resources to meet the reasonably foreseeable needs of future generations 5(b) safeguarding the life-supporting capacity of air, water, soil, and ecosystems. 5(c) avoiding, remedying or mitigating any adverse effects on the environment. **6(e) shall recognise and provide for the relationship of Maori and their culture and traditions with their ancestral lands, water, sites, waahi tapu and other taonga; 6(g) the protection of customary maori**



rights (Rahui); 7(a) shall have particular regard to kaitiakitanga; s7(aa) shall take into account the ethic of stewardship; and 8 shall take into account the Treaty of Waitangi (Te Tiriti). Rahui is legislated for in section 6(e) and (g); 7(a) and (aa) and 8 because it is a customary practise which embraces our traditions of kaitiakitanga, to protect the mauri 5(b) for future generations 5(a).

We were invited by the Fight the Dome Committee on 9 June 2019 to a hui at Wellsford Community Centre. 150 people+ of the Kaipara community turned up including Iwi, Marae, Mana Whenua, tangata whenua, Dr Jason Smith, Mayor of Kaipara District Council and the Wellsford/Warkworth Community. The Dome Committee presented the hui with the facts of the MWNZ Application (see Appendix 4). The issues were clear 15km of waterways will be destroyed; flora, fauna, invertebrates and terrestrials will be destroyed and replaced with a landfill dump. The mauri ora of papatuanuku will be destroyed by bulldozers and the land will be replaced with a plastic bladder which is to be filled with Auckland rubbish, 80% industrial waste 17% of that would be toxic. SOURCE: FIGHT THE TIP WEBSITE

The vote to place a rahui over the site, waterways and Hoteo River was unanimous. The Rahui was placed on 15 June 2019. Two stones were brought from the Kaipara Harbour and placed as pou in the Hoteo River. Those pou will not be removed until such time as the Application is declined.

Rahui and/or Waahi Tapu are the backbone of Maori culture and society. The rahui placed on the proposed site and the Hoteo River is an indication to Government that the people do not want a landfill in Dome Valley. Auckland Council and Central Government are obliged under the Treaty to allow the people/mana whenua the right to protect their taonga. **The Kaipara is our taonga, to protect it; the Applications must be declined.**

MWNZ propose to clear fell 60ha of Dome Valley flora and fauna including filling in or demolishing 15km of springs, water ways and rivers. The proposed site used to be known as "Spring Hills" because it had natural springs on the site. The site is subject to rahui which was set down on 15 June 2019. **The application was notified on 22 March 2020 without any reference to the rahui placed the previous year earlier – the Application must be declined.**

**To ignore the placing of a Rahui is to ignore Maori, our culture, our values, our mana, our rights and our treaty partnership under the Treaty of Waitangi [and all the other legislation (see Supporting Legislation Appendix 5)] that supports tino rangatiratanga.**

## KAIPARA HARBOUR/KAIPARA MOANA MAURI ORA

### State of the Harbour – An Historical View

I was born in Hamilton in 1962, raised in Otago until 1982, my father is from Tinopai and we are shareholders in Te Komiti Blocks 2A2, 2A3B, Oruawharo and Potou – Kaipara is my turangawaewae; the place I call home. For the first 20 years of my life, every Christmas we lived on Te Komiti Block 2A3B for 6 weeks together with any long weekend, weekends and sometimes weekdays (March for Snipe hunting). I remember the Kaipara Harbour in those days (1970/80/90) when you could hear the sound of the snapper crushing pipis, the noise of crabs, pipis and other kaimoana moving around on the sand. We used to gather kaimoana for the 6 weeks and take it to Otago to our large freezer so that we could eat kaimoana during the winter periods. There was always enough kaimoana for the village. There were so many scallops back then in EVERY finger of the Kaipara, there was not just one place to get them they were everywhere, even within a quick paddle on our lilos to the sand bar 5 metres from our campsite. In storms the scallops used to wash up on the beaches across the Kaipara in their thousands – people used to come to the beach to collect them. The flounder were so abundant when we went floundering with a spear and a tilly, we would stand on them. If there was a group of us kids going floundering with dad we used to pull the punt behind us and fill it up in no time. Commercial fishing of flounder at that time was under the jurisdiction of Maori fishermen, my grandfather Ngiro, and Uncles were commercial fishermen and my aunty owned the Tinopai



Fisheries. They fished traditionally and practised conservation, when Maori were fishing the harbour there was still plenty of fish to go around the entire hapu and the holidaymakers – until the introduction of the Quota Management System in 1986. The snappers of 20kg were normal, it would take you 10 minutes to get a feed of good-sized fish, 5 minutes to start a fire and 5 minutes to cook in butter! – better than any restaurant I have eaten in around the World. Papis and cockles were the size of my adult palm, cockles hung out by the freshwater river mouths and papis hung out in the sandy beaches. The quality of the oysters was nothing I have ever seen again, rich creamy and makes your mouth water just thinking of them. They were the NZ rock oyster not only rich and creamy but clean and clear without colouration. Birds used to fly over us as we sunbathed on our beach; there were many and they were all native, we used to hear kiwi at night. Along with this we had kai from freshwater rivers and lakes, seaweeds that our mussels grew in and our mussels were green lipped and fat. With the millions of flounder came the dolphin and with the dolphin came the Orca – you'd have thought we were living in heaven.

#### State of the Harbour – Oral History from Kuia and Kaumatua

“I remember when we used to go out to Puketi Point with a piece of No. 8 wire, the mullet were feeding on the mussels and you could see them making a splash in the tide. We used to whack the wire into the mullet from the beach, they were so close, and 9/10 times we would stun a few and take them home for kai.”

“We used to collect mussels from Puketi Point, everyone around the Tinopai Peninsula used to go there and if there was a tangi or hui somewhere, they always used to come to Tinopai, Puketi Point and pick the mussels. Hundreds and hundreds of mussels in potato sacks – it [Puketi] was always like that when I was a kid.”

Kaipara has sustained our hapu since our settlement in 1250AD and provided us with many thousands of feeds over the years.

Pre-colonialism – ecosystems, swamps and wetlands [especially] were a major source of food, fresh water, bird life and industry, we maintained them; Mangroves were revered and full of juvenile kaimoana which attracted big fish. What happened was the introduction of farming, bad land management, removal of 90% of wetlands, swamps and ecosystems; agriculture; forestry, subdivisions, Pakeha Government and Pakeha Laws.

#### State of the Harbour – Kaitiaki Today

Today Kaipara has no mussels, no scallops, no cockles, few flounder and we haven't seen a dolphin or orca for 2 years. Our oysters are green, cloudy and of far less quality than when I was younger. Although edible, they have deteriorated to the point I hardly go out. When you float in the Kaipara today you hear NOTHING, there are fewer birds, and 90% of our wetlands have been destroyed.

Since the introduction of Pakeha practices the Kaipara has deteriorated to the brink of extinction. It is no longer the food basket of plenty. My tutor from Northtech (Horticulture) said one day that “if they [Councils and Government] carry on with the same ill-advised practises, the Kaipara Harbour will completely fill up with silt and become farmland”. Another environmental expert from AUT advised that “mitigation does not work and is detrimental to the environment – you cannot mitigate a lost wetland”.

700,000 tonnes of silt drains into the Kaipara every year; that is 20,000 tonnes per day through bad land management and under the jurisdiction of Kaipara District, Northland Regional Council and Auckland Council. NRC are responsible for air, water, land and ecosystems in the Northern Kaipara Harbour, Auckland Supercity/Regional Council are responsible for air, water, land and ecosystems in Southern Kaipara Harbour. Our lands have been cleared of forests and replaced with fields of grass what used to be forest down to the coastline is now bare land that all leads into the Kaipara.



Subdivisions have insufficient wastewater management, silt control and a myriad of issues. Forestry practices decimate our freshwater ways, rivers and ecosystems. Up until 2 years ago the Government did not know where Kaipara Harbour was, even though the Kaipara Harbour is the largest natural harbour in the World. It covers 947 square kilometres (366 sq miles) at high tide with 409 square kilometres (158 sq miles) at low tide. SOURCE: WIKIPEDIA.

I believe that a proposal of this scale with so much destruction and a high percentage of that destruction ending up in the Kaipara Harbour would create “dead zones” within Kaipara. The state of the harbour today is at a critical level SOURCE: IKHMG, if a disaster happened at the proposed site and leachate made it to Kaipara it would be the end.

For this reason alone, the application must be declined.

## JURISDICTION

### Auckland Councillors vs. Commissioners

Are commissioners appointed so that the Councillors at Auckland Council (“the Councillors”) do not have to face the wrath of their “people”; or are the commissioners appointed as the scape goats for when the Application is consented to; or have they been appointed because it is widely recognised that there is a conflict of interest; why are there commissioners? I believe the whole process of being elected in your electorate was so that that electorate has representation in “important matters” - the [death of] Kaipara Harbour is an important matter; it is the largest harbour in the Southern Hemisphere “all of New Zealand should be concerned at the possible desecration of our Kaipara”. Is there going to be a Councillor at every hearing? to report back to the other “councillors”; has this been considered or are the Councillors out of touch with why they are there?

### Kaipara Harbour and its Tributaries

Kaipara Harbour will be an adversely affected taonga and Auckland Council acknowledges this by requiring WMNZ to consult with Iwi and Marae of Kaipara Harbour. In January 2020 WMNZ met with Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua, Te Uri o Hau, Marae and Uri of the Kaipara Harbour in acknowledgement that the Kaipara Harbour will be an adversely affected taonga.

The Kaipara Harbour is the largest natural harbour in the Southern hemisphere covering approximately 1000 sq.km (366 square miles). It is so large that it comes under the jurisdiction of several Councils:

- 1 Auckland Council
- 2 Rodney Ward
- 3 Northland Regional Council
- 4 Kaipara District Council
- 5 Whangarei District Council

The main players being Auckland Council, responsible for the Southern end of the Kaipara environment and Northern Regional Council being responsible for the Northern end of the Kaipara environment. Appendix 6 shows the division of the Kaipara Harbour between the two Councils. Common sense leads us to believe that, although there is a line drawn in the middle of the harbour, any leachate, silt or pollution coming into the harbour through Hoteo River (Appendix 7 Site Map – Rivers) will disperse throughout the entire harbour. Leachate, silt, pollution do not recognise the line drawn through the middle of the harbour. The fish, dolphins and whales do not identify the line drawn through the middle of the harbour, what effects the southern end of the harbour, effects the northern end of the harbour. This, therefore, leads us to jurisdiction. It is not possible for Auckland Council to issue a resource consent [and any consent to discharge] which will have an adverse impact on Kaipara Harbour if jurisdiction on the northern side of the Kaipara is NRC.



Auckland Council does not have jurisdiction over the entire Kaipara Harbour and therefore cannot issue the Resource Consent. For this reason alone, the application must be declined.

### Pandora's Box

This entire application has opened up Pandora's box and the reality that the Kaipara Harbour is dying [in part] because of the actions of Local Councils, Government and its/their advisers. Right now, I have a helicopter buzzing in my ear spraying our waterways with toxic chemicals, yet 2 years ago we stopped them because the activity was illegal. What happened - NRC introduced "permitted activities" in their Regional Plan, now everything that was controlled is a "permitted activity". Why? Because they do not have enough monitors to monitor the entire Kaipara Harbour.

### Kotahitanga

*"when you create winners and losers, you have lost the essence of kotahitanga"*

The many Councils and their different attitudes to "environmental management" is detrimental to the health and well-being of the Kaipara Harbour and tangata whenua. Our village communities are suffering because of the indecision and the inability to act as one. It is written in law that mana whenua have jurisdiction over our natural resources and taonga. Kaipara Harbour is our taonga and the food basket of ngati whatua. Where is our participation in this application process? Te Uri o Hau was not identified as an adversely effected party and yet they are representatives for the uri of the Kaipara Harbour.

The lack of consultation with adversely effected parties together with the lack of "firm data and/or information" in the T&TAAE; together with the lack of infrastructure to properly support the Kaipara Harbour; are palpable reasons why this application should be declined.

## THE APPLICANT

Beijing Capital Group Co Limited is China. China is a communist state which suppresses and oppresses its citizens and ironically makes profits from its democratic investments, \$500m profit goes to China from Waste Management New Zealand landfills. Which leads us to the question why is New Zealand and the other governments of the World not placing embargos on this, now dictatorship, as they have with many dictators in the past? As kaitiaki and a person from the land China is offensive in its actions:

### Hong Kong

*"China is committing human rights abuses in Hong Kong... Police officers unlawfully assaulted bystanders and protesters, arresting almost 7000 people since protests began... Reuters reported last month that Beijing has ramped up the presence of security forces in Hong Kong to as many as 4,000 personnel...Along with Chinese troops, 12,000 personnel are now stationed in the city - most likely the largest Chinese security deployment ever in Hong Kong."* Source: Al Jazeera – Joshua Wong Hong Kong Student

*"China's government sees human rights as an existential threat. Its reaction could pose an existential threat to the rights of people worldwide."* Source: Human Rights Watch – Report 2020

*"Authorities subjected Uighurs, Kazakhs and other predominantly Muslim ethnic groups in Xinjiang to intrusive surveillance, arbitrary detention and forced indoctrination."*

*LGBTI people faced widespread discrimination and stigma in society. Due to inadequate medical services, they took serious risks by seeking unregulated and improper gender-affirming treatments. LGBTI people also faced abuses in the form of "conversion therapy".*

*The government continued to intimidate, harass, and prosecute human rights defenders and independent NGOs, including raids on their homes and offices. Human rights defenders' family*



*members were subjected to police surveillance, harassment, detention and restrictions on their freedom of movement.* " Source: Amnesty International

There is a litany of human rights violations by China on the World Wide Web; China and/or Chinese nationals are prevalent property owners throughout NZ, they have their own political party in NZ who do not acknowledge the Treaty of Waitangi and have become a threat to our constitution, te tiriti.

### Is New Zealand a Democracy or a Communist State of China?

This application is a classic example of how China has placed immense pressure on the NZ Government, Overseas Investment Advisory and Auckland Council to breach the laws of New Zealand to push through a landfill that has been outlawed under Auckland Council's legislation – see further laws below. The habit of China to walk over its people to get what it wants is exactly what Auckland Council is doing to the people of New Zealand. Should Auckland Council allow this Application to go through, ignoring the calls from both Wellsford and Warkworth communities and Maori (te tangata, te tangata, te tangata) to decline the application, then we are no longer a democracy but essentially a communist state; and annexe of China. **For this reason alone, the application must be declined.**

## THE WASTE MANAGEMENT APPLICATION

### Certificates of Title – Their True Purpose

Prior to British colonialism our lands were one and were treated as one, connected., separated only by the boundaries defined by Iwi, hapu and marae. A title is a piece of paper that delineates the land, flora, fauna et al from its neighbouring properties, giving owners the false sense of owning a piece of land separate from all other. Our cultural value is not a piece of paper but the whenua that is connected to and comprises the whole of New Zealand and the World. The land is integrally connected to the soil, the awa, flora fauna and life itself – Mauri Ora. Land is not an inanimate thing that can be manipulated like some cartoon figure, as proposed by Tonkin Taylor (Mitigation). It is a living breathing and spiritual thing in the eyes of papatuanuku, maori and all other indigenous people of the World. Therefore, the Hoteo infinitely connects the Kaipara Harbour to it and vice versa. **The adverse effects of the landfill proposal at Wayby Valley will impact on the environment, the whenua and surrounding waterways will degrade the Kaipara Harbour and there is a probabilitiness that the Kaipara will form dead zones. For this reason alone, the application must be declined.**

### Concerning Statements from TTAEE

The Resource Consent is a "non-complying activity under the Resource Management Act 1991 ("RMA") and relies heavily on mitigation and monitoring. The wording in the report's conclusions "The proposal will have more than minor effects on stream habitat and terrestrial flora and fauna", in other words the proposal will have a **MAJOR EFFECT ON STREAM HABITAT AND TERRESTRIAL FLORA AND FAUNA**. The Application's initial site works includes: destroying 15km of streams, waterways, rivers, springs, wetlands, ecosystems, flora, fauna, invertebrates and ecosystems; clearing 60ha of Valley 1 site; taking clay from the Western block and compounding that clay on Valley 1 site. There is a requirement for daily cover and soil deposits which will include contaminated soils. They intend to shoot at birds, introduce start guns and electrify fish in the waterways. The construction poses a threat to ranginui and papatuanuku. The entire T&TAEE is flawed with words like "probabilitiness" and "unlikeliness" "typically" "potentially" "generally" and "broadly typical". These statements are not hard facts and the T&TAEE is rife with probabilitiness' – unacceptable considering they have had "several years" to draft the Resource Consent application and the accompanying TTAEE. **The probabilitiness that the landfill will leach into the Kaipara Harbour is high,**



the likelihood that the adverse effects on an already ailing Kaipara would be major and therefore this Application must be declined.

### The Site

At the meeting with WMNZ on 20 January 2020, after the presentation from WMNZ and the presentation from Global Olivine (Waste 2 Energy Powerstation) those present agreed that the Site is vulnerable and voted unanimously to decline the Resource Consent Application and the Plan Change PC42. Listed below are SOME of the reasons the applications must be declined:

#### Site Description

The landfill is sited in a valley rife with waterways, the property is known as Spring Hill, it has the highest rainfall in Auckland City, it has tomos and the ground is generally unstable. At the meeting with WMNZ on 20 January 2020, WMNZ advised that they did not carry out any tests or surveys on the actual Valley 1 site (60ha) because there were access issues. This shows the apathy that WMNZ have for the site considering it took them 6-7 years to find the “perfect site”.

#### The Hōteu River

The Hōteu River is recognised as a Natural Stream Management Area (NSMA) and an Outstanding Natural Feature (ONF) along the western edge of the WMNZ landholdings. Two wetland areas are located along these waterways, which are recognised as Significant Ecological Areas (SEAs) and Wetland Management Areas (WMAs). All waterways on the site lead into the Hoteu River, ergo Kaipara Harbour, desecration of the special areas and contamination of Kaipara is inevitable.

#### Auckland's Water Supply

Auckland Waterboard (circa 1986) earmarked the entire Dome Valley as a future water reservoir for Auckland's water supply. Auckland today is in the midst of a drought and their reservoirs are only at 50%. [Source: Watercare Services]:

#### **“About the drought**

*Since the start of the year, the region has received significantly less rainfall than normal. This is having a big impact on our water supply. On 15th April, the total volume of water stored in our dams dropped below 50 per cent for the first time in more than 25 years. We desperately need to preserve what's left.”*

Watercare have also identified the Dome as a potential reservoir for Auckland City, which is in contradiction to this application.

#### Ground Stability

Tomos are formed when ground water dissolves underlying limestone rock. The dissolved hole enlarges to a point where it can't support the ground above it. Rubble falls into the hole initially supporting overlying material but leaves a visible 'slump' on the surface. Water erodes the supporting material so that eventually the overlying material also falls away leaving a hole.





A 'tomo' or sinkhole covered in vegetation, Waitomo

The Site is rife with waterways and easily identified Tomo which leaves the site, particularly the bladder, in a vulnerable and degrading position. One of the requirements when siting for landfills is that Landfills should not be sited on unstable ground or near water aquifers/waterways.

#### *Pine Forest*

Maori culture identify any forest, even pine, as the clothes of papatuanuku placed there by her son, our ancestor, Tane mahuta. The Site and its pine forest have the same respect given to it as a native bush; the pine forest nourishes and protects everything that lives within it and has its own ecosystem and value to papatuanuku; The short tail and long tail bats, a threatened species, navigate and rest in the pines every night. To replace something that has value in the eyes of kaitiaki with the landfill that has negative effects undermines the principals of kaitiakitanga.

#### *Landfill Failure*

Although Fox Glacier may not be a "modern landfill" with bladder protection, the chances of the bladder failing, the chances of flooding the site are more than just probable they are likely to happen. This is a piclargeture of the cleanup of the Fox Glacier site [mainly plastics], which is still ongoing – Fox Glacier is 13km (8.1miles) long Kaipara Harbour is 947 sq.km (366 square miles). Cleanup would be impossible.





## THE LANDFILL AND THE ENVIRONMENT

### The Bladder Lining

At the meeting with Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua anors on 20 January 2020 they passed around examples of the liner. The thickness of liner showed a scale about 12mm thick and was rigid, however, when asked how thick the liner for the landfill is WMNZ advised that it was 1.5mm thick – the illustration they showed us was not to scale. Once again, T&T representing WMNZ could not be specific about the bladder lining, which led everyone at the meeting to consider if they can't give us specifics at the Resource Consent stage, when are we going to get the specifics?

Furthermore, the life expectancy of the proposed lined landfill is 700 years (T&T) by which time all biomatter would have decomposed by then. We posed the question what about plastics, plastics last forever, proof of the pudding is the Fox Glacier washout – they were only collecting plastics which had survived for many years. There was no answer from T&T.

**For this reason alone, the application should be declined.**

### Sustainability

The landfill will only take Auckland's waste for 35 years, this time frame will be shorter should the landfill take waste from other areas such as Whangarei. When posed with the question what happens when Valley 1 is full, T&T confirmed that, once they get the Plan Change 42, they will be able to use Valley 2 (already earmarked for the future) and then another valley and another valley and so on and so on. Dumping Auckland's rubbish for the next 100 years into the landfill precinct will decimate the mauri ora and beauty of Dome Valley. There is no question in my mind that the practice of continually dumping rubbish into the valley is untenable and puts continuous strain on the surrounding environment.

**For this reason alone, the application should be declined.**

### Adverse Effects on the Environment

Flora, fauna, invertebrates et al, wetlands, specially marked areas and ecosystems should be given the same consideration that T&T have afforded humans. WMNZ propose that humans will not be adversely effected by the smell, the noise, the air pollution, the toxic conditions and the continuous din 24/7 because there is no human habitation within 1000 metres of the landfill. WMNZ have failed to afford the same consideration to the habitats within the forest and it is clear that all wildlife living within 1000 metres of the landfill will be adversely affected.

**For this reason alone, the application should be declined.**

### Adverse Effects on Future Aquaculture

TRMU and our Iwi, Te Uri o Hau have had discussions on mussel and oyster farms in the Kaipara Harbour; Initially the mussel farms because they are being used in the Thames River to help with their siltation problem. The threat to possible aquafarms in the Kaipara from leachate is very real; The kaimoana, mana whenua, Iwi and future business prospects for Maori would be adversely effected from pollution coming out of the Hoteo River. **For this reason alone, the application must be declined.**



## MITIGATION AND MONITORING DOES NOT WORK

The destruction of the environment will never be mitigated or replaced. When a boy grazes his left knee you don't put the sticky plaster on the right knee and say its all going to be all right. Mitigation is a word that T&T use to make their bad stuff look good.

### Mitigation Strategies

The general mitigation strategies to be undertaken on site include:

- Minimise land disturbance – there is major land disturbance with respect to felling of the pines (normal procedures decimate the entire area); there is major land disturbance with respect to moving clay from the Western block to set down the foundations of the landfill. **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Stage construction and minimise open areas of earthworks – The threat of silt finding its way into the Kaipara has been confirmed by T&T <sup>[Source: T&T@20.1.20 meeting]</sup> who expect to contribute 29,480 tonnes of silt yearly into the waterways and eventually Kaipara. **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Protect steep slopes – the entire area is rife with steep slopes, landslides and tomos. **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Protect watercourses; - the site is rife with waterways, rivers and hidden tomos that all lead into the Hotoe River ergo the Kaipara. The site is subjected to the highest rainfall in the Auckland region “receiving on average 2000 mm per year, compared with central Auckland which experiences 1200 mm per annum.”. **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Provide rapid progressive stabilisation of exposed areas; There is major land disturbance from a continual circulatory construction of unsealed roads around the circumference of the landfill site. **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Install perimeter controls to divert clean water around earthworks areas to avoid generating more sediment laden water. [For the reasons above] **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Employ detection devices. [For the reasons above] **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Train staff and contractors; It is my experience that whenever you replace an experienced trained staff member or contractor with a new staff member/contractor there is a degree of loss of knowledge that occurs with the eventual result being detrimental and even losing the core reason, for the monitoring and training. **Proposed mitigation will not work**
- Inspect, monitor and maintain the controls.

### Tonkin & Taylor and their Dinosaur Approach

T&T rely heavily on Mitigation and Monitoring to alleviate the damage that WMNZ will cause to the Site, the Hotoe, The Kaipara; and the people and kaimoana who rely on the Kaipara. T&T's practises to mitigate, set off and monitor does not work and in fact these practices are responsible for the poor health of the Kaipara Harbour. TRMU have had experience of T&T mitigation that has not worked on one of our largest identified wetlands in Tinopai (“Wetland 1”). A local landowner made an application to subdivide their land, T&T acted on behalf of the landowner and proffered mitigation to protect the Wetland 1.

### KDC Resource Consent Conditions Removed without Notification

The Decision made by Kaipara District Council and Northern Regional Council (Joint responsibilities) contained 33 Resource Consent conditions for KDC and 17 Resource Consent conditions for NRC. Our community was happy with the resource consent conditions which forced the landowner to protect a Level 1 protected Wetland 1, together with the resource consent conditions a Deed of Covenant in



favour of KDC was placed on the Titles. The Resource Consent was issued in June 2009 expired in June 2014 and was extended out to November 2014 as there was an appeal lodged; in October 2014 the landowner applied to KDC to have 14 of the Resource Consent conditions removed; this variation to the Resource Consent was not notified and KDC removed 14 conditions. Including:

*"A plan for amenity and enhancement planting of Lots 1 to 12, for the purposes of softening the overall effect of the subdivision and **protection of amenity values in the area**, together with an **ongoing monitoring and maintenance programme** for this landscaping for a period of three years shall be prepared and submitted to the Council for approval prior to the commencement of any works." = DELETED*

#### *NRC Resource Consent Conditions allowed to Expire*

At the same time, June 2014 NRC wrote to the landowner and advised that their Resource Consent (17 conditions) was about to expire and that the landowner would have to apply for a new resource consent to continue with the subdivision. In August 2014, an NRC monitor met with the landowner to discuss the resource consent, without notifying anyone the monitor returned to the office and archived the resource consent file entirely without any of the conditions having been implemented and/or monitored, effectively deleting their 17 conditions.

#### *Detrimental and Adverse Effects on the Environment as a Result*

At the completion of the subdivision Lot 1 was sold with a Deed of Covenant that protected the wetland. The new landowner ignored his obligations under the Deed and bulldozed 900sq.m. of the wetland to enhance his view of the beach. When TRMU made a complaint to NRC they advised that they are not obliged to monitor because their Resource Consent had expired and was no longer applicable. When we made the complaint to KDC they refused to come out to inspect, after many emails a monitor attended and confirmed that the Deed was breached but nothing was done about it. TRMU made further complaints to NRC who eventually came out to inspect the damage (1 year after the initial damage), NRC's monitor advised that the new owner had replanted the wetland he had cleared but from local knowledge we were told that he had landscaped the wetland and it was no longer a wetland.

#### *T&T Mitigation Did Not Work*

Because of the blunder by both KDC and NRC the beachside of the wetland has been destroyed; the damage caused by the new landowner was exacerbated by the weather because he cleared the land during May and October – another breach of the NRC conditions. The surface runoff from the upper half of the wetland caused major erosion both at the wetland and at the beach end of the wetland. Where the water used to pond and slowly meander to the beach has turned into a river that rages when it rains. The beach was a white sandy beach, because of the rushing river all of the sand at the northern side of the beach has been washed up-river onto Maori land oysters. The pipi and cockle beds are continuously covered in silt from the breached wetland and un-monitored earthworks by the landowner. Thereby the food basked at Tinopai has been detrimentally affected by the actions of 1 person.

#### *TRMU Calls for Help to Save the Wetland Falls on Deaf Ears*

We have contacted both NRC and KDC over a period of 4 years to help save the wetland and our beach. Our calls for help have fallen on deaf ears. The Northern side of the beach has been destroyed, people can no longer swim there because it has eroded down to the sandstone and uncovered rocks and old seashells. We no longer collect pipi and cockles from that area as they do not grow large enough to be picked. The oysters up-river have been covered in sand and can no longer be collected.

Mitigation does not work, for this reason alone, the application should be declined.



## Advisers Obligation to Protect New Zealand's Environments

I believe that it is the advisers who are hired by the landowners responsibility to uphold the laws of New Zealand including the rules of the Resource Management Act. Any act contrary to that results in detrimental destruction of our Kaipara Moana and whenua. TRMU have experienced manipulation by advisers to circumvent the RMA by applying pressure on Council staff who are uneducated in the law. Using a legal term to vary a Resource Consent condition for Wetland 1 which related to a driveway re-alignment. The Resource Consent reads:

*"The applicant agreed to realign these driveways, in consultation with the owners of the lots to determine the most suitable alignment. The Hearings Committee found that the requirement to realign the driveways should be undertaken at the first stage of the subdivision."*

The consultant acting on behalf of the landowner writes:

*"The refusal of the owners of Lots 1 and 2 DP 23803 to cooperate leaves us in a situation where the subdivision consent cannot be exercised. The condition is therefore ultra vires, because it is not lawful to include a condition in a resource consent that requires the approval of a third party. In order to alleviate the problem caused by this ultra vires condition, this is an application to cancel condition 3(e)."*

There was no ultra virus condition – the lawyer had not read the Decision and misinterpreted the situation to the owners of Lots 1 and 2 DP23803 by placing a ROW over the new Lot 2; the owners of Lots 1 and 2 responded by saying that the driveway was to be realigned to its original place, which did not require a ROW over the new Lot 2; the consultant manipulated the circumstances by calling it an ultra virus condition – no way forward. The resource consent condition was varied, the driveway was realigned incorrectly and a ROW was placed over the new Lot 2. There was no consultation or notification to the variation.

Mitigation is subject to manipulation and for this reason alone, the application should be declined.

### Summary – Mitigation and Monitoring Don't work

T&T Mitigation and Monitoring Proposals are only applicable in an ideal situation. The size of the proposed landfill together with the many, many anomalies that could adversely effect the surrounding environment and waterways, ergo Kaipara, can only result in the destruction of waterways and special ecological areas, including threatened native species of flora, fauna and invertebrates. These cannot be replaced.

Furthermore, tangata/manua whenua have been ignored by Councils when calling for monitoring and protection of our environment. NRC, the governing body over air, land, water and ecosystems, have failed us. KDC have made rudimentary attempts to assist us but have realised that much of the fault is their own [and NRCs] – negotiations have stopped, the breaches continue. We are also faced with the dogmatic advisers who do not uphold their obligations, as Kiwis, to uphold and protect our natural environments – they are our **WEAKEST LINK**. Unfortunately, the advisers see money before the trees, the land, the people and our environment. Tonkin Taylor is one of those advisers. *The Kaipara Harbour is no longer our food basket because of T&T's practices and local authorities neglect – for this reason the Application must be declined.*

## LANDFILLS VS. WASTE TO ENERGY

As mana whenua and kaitiaki I am obliged to protect our taonga from a wholistic viewpoint. The Proposal to replace trees including pristine native bush, waterways and rivers with Auckland's rubbish must be declined in its entirety. The potential of leachates reaching the Kaipara is likely because MWNZ cannot guarantee that the bladder will not leak. Fight the Tip have provided us with a list of reasons why the proposal should not go ahead – Appendix 9. Global warming and Covid19 in



my view, is a sign from papatuanuku that all is not well with the World. Westernization and Globalization have had adverse effects on the entire population of the World. To be forced to live in a World without feeling, touching or sharing breathe/hongi must be a sign to World leaders that something is wrong. Consumerism is a carrot fed to the masses without consideration for what it is doing to our people, papatuanuku, ranginui and the World.

### Waste Management v. Olivine NZ Presentation

In January 2020 I attended the presentation to Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua by Waste Management and Olivine NZ. The overall consensus was, and there was no doubt in everybody's mind, that the Olivine proposal is in line with our culture and its values. The MWNZ proposal was quite offensive in its nature and presentation. A list of some of the pros and cons which arose after the presentations as follows:

WASTE MANAGEMENT PROPOSAL		OLIVINE PROPOSAL	
PROS	CONS	PROS	CONS
	350-450 dump trucks being 900 movements to and from Dome Valley on SH1	Proposal to use trains; proposed M2E at Helensville, Whangarei and one other	
	No guarantee bladder lining won't leak; expected leachate to be stored on site; high probability leachate makes it into Hotoe River ergo Kaipara	It will burn all rubbish including domestic, industrial, commercial waste plastics, steel - everything and produce energy [power]	The only negative outcome is the production of carbon dioxide
	Bladder supposed to last from 80years to 700 years; plastic will last forever; potential to exposure in the future (eg. Fox Glacier Landfill)	W2E will produce 128,000 tonnes of fresh potable water daily	
	WMNZ not responsible if landfill leaches in the future - it becomes a government problem (eg CHCH Southern Response)	W2E companies working on reducing carbon emissions with new technologies	
	Landfill lifetime is only 35 years then they have to look for another site	W2E can be up and running in 5 years	
	Site is in a high rainfall area Site is on a Faultline	22 businesses can be created through utilisation of the Ash aggregates and recycling waste	
	They cannot guarantee the contents of the waste they receive - combustible waste, toxic waste, industrial waste, commercial waste	70%-80% of the waste was renewable energy from an intake of 70% industrial waste	
	The proposal will attract pests including rodents which are a threat to the surrounding native bush	It will provide 600 direct jobs and 2400 indirect jobs	
	Landfill combustible fires are likely during high summer temperatures	Biomass is used for the W2E plant, everything that can't be recycled is burnt	
	All of Auckland landfills combined have a capacity to generate 19MW of renewable energy per annum; 90% of Land Fill Gas (LFG) is flared/destroyed	W2E will provide 220MW per day	

### Landfills

"In landfills that do not cover their waste with daily cover, air intrusion provides the oxygen required for increased biological activity decomposition that creates substantial heat and can cause material in the landfills to spontaneously combust." [SOURCE: WIKIPEDEA]



Other than landfill leachates threatening the Kaipara, there is also the threat of fire polluting our Air and compromising the landfill bladder. There are many, many recent examples of landfill failures –

- 30 March 2020 – Landfill fire, Burnside Dunedin
- 27 January 2020 – Landfill fire, Puwera, Northland
- 26 January 2020 – Landfill fire, Portland, Whangarei
- 11 January 2020 – Landfill fire, Broadlands Road, Taupo
- 1 April 2019 – Landfill fire, Hampton Downs, Meremere

WMNZ – daily cover “A thin layer of soil placed on top of refuse at the end of each day to manage nuisance conditions such as odour, wind-blown litter, birds and vermin...”. Is the daily cover enough to prevent landfill fires, No as evidenced above.

It is no coincidence that these fires occurred within weeks of each other and at the highest temperatures experienced in New Zealand with most of the country sitting above 30°C. The hotter the atmosphere the more likelihood of spontaneous combustion. WMNZ could not guarantee the content of the rubbish being dumped, some household rubbish would contain old batteries, computers and other threats to the bladder lining:

- 31 March 2019 – Landfill Containment Failure, Fox Glacier – caused by freak flooding
- 24 October 2016 – Landfill Containment Failure, Kaiua, Waikato – caused by coastal erosion

WMNZ advised the hui that the bladder would last 700 years, however it was raised in a Zui in April that this figure was unable to be relied upon because there is not 1 bladder lined landfill that is 700 years old. We believe that this is a gross misrepresentation of the longevity of the landfill bladder.

Clearly Waste Management’s proposal to place a landfill in an area rife with waterways, well known for being the wettest area in the region [the site was known as Spring Hills Farm] and on a Faultline is asking for trouble. It is only a matter of time before that bladder is infiltrated (odds are) which will cause so much destruction, pollution, our worst nightmares. MWNZ imply in their application that they intend to fill another valley [Valley 2] in the Dome once Valley 1 landfill site has been filled. Auckland Council, Central Government and especially, Waste Management all know that landfill is a thing of the past. The World has moved on with renewable energy – why are we so far behind on this one? Why so blind? What is the influence that China has over our government? Auckland Council and Central Government are not upholding my rights as kaitiaki, landowner and a New Zealand Maori.



## Time to embrace the brilliance of technology to reduce waste

Mike ...



A waste to energy plant in Denmark, designed engineering company Ramboll.

### Excerpt from Global Olivine:

*A New Approach to 100% Recycling and Recovery of Waste and Natural Resources to Support our Fragile Earth*  
 Global Olivine has developed a world-class Resource Recovery and Renewable Energy facility that changes the way we view waste: - 100% recycling and recovery of materials - Controllable renewable power direct to business, community of national grid - Reliable and robust technology (with exceptional redundancy) - NO WASTE TO LANDFILL – waste is a valuable resource - Income – Rather than Landfill tipping & tax, without the waste & pollution - 200 MWnz with potential for 75% renewable energy (with permanent & large contribution to country carbon credits) - Multiple revenue streams reduce sensitivity to price changes - 123,000 tonnes/day of high quality potable water - Simple, effective and affordable solution to residual waste treatment - Employment and valuable industry to build local communities, and create new high skill jobs and crafts. - Recycle and recover valuable materials  
 Concept Layout of Global Olivine's Integrated Industrial Village, which welcomes complimentary industries to use the facility's mostly renewable energy, and by-product outputs for other value added manufacturing. A Message From the Founder - Warwick Davies "As a leading provider of specialist solutions for waste management for 30 years, I know the that the planet can no longer afford to use waste disposal systems that recover and re-use a mere fraction of the valuable resources contained in waste. Neither can we continue to produce massive quantities of potent greenhouse gases from landfills... pack ice has reduced in thickness by over 40%..."

If there is an alternative to the rape and pillage of Papatuanuku by landfill then we are obliged to investigate the possibilities of waste to energy. At the hui in January 2020 Global Olivine confirmed the only byproduct that came from their furnaces was carbon dioxide and that they were working on that. This is the time to change – Auckland Council, the Applicant and Central Government need to acknowledge that change and bring balance back to our World. An acknowledgement of Maori as Treaty partners, Iwi as an equivalent to local Councils and Kaitiaki as guardians of our lands from the parties is what is required. As kaitiaki I oppose the Application and the Proposal in its entirety.

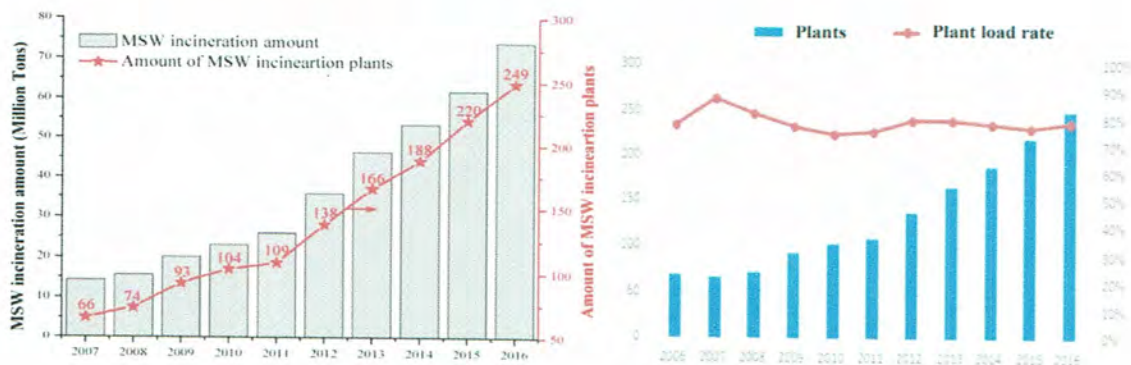


## Waste to Energy Powerstations in China

China no longer uses landfills and is converting all of its waste disposal to Waste to Energy

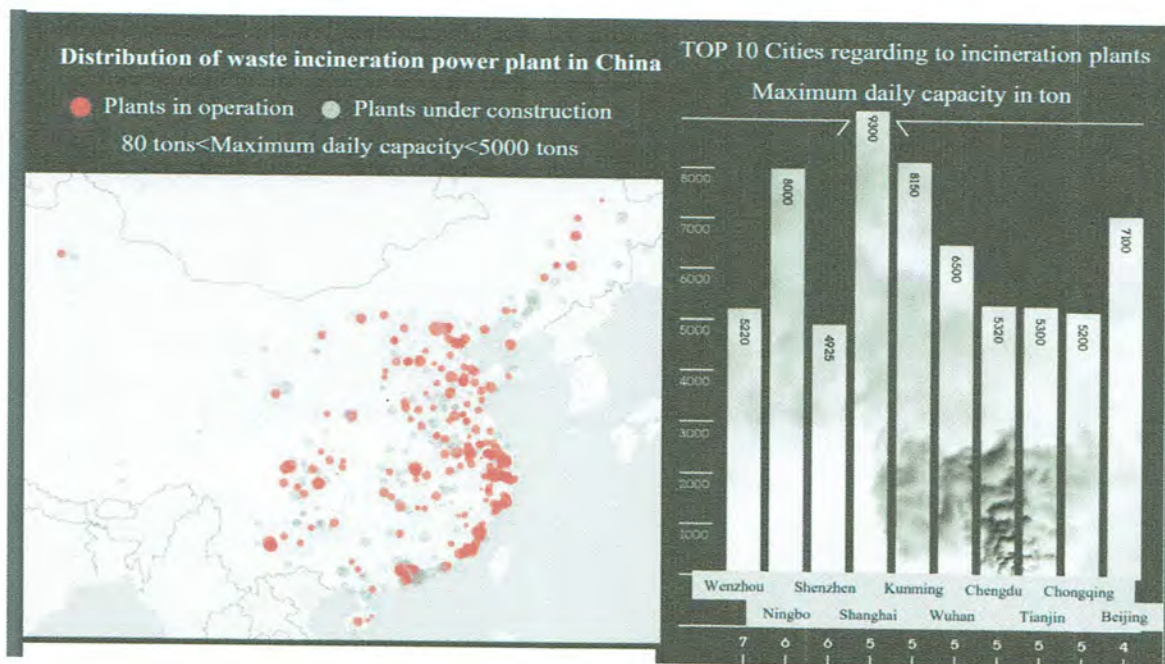
Powerstations: Source: State Key Laboratory of Clean Energy Utilization College of Energy Engineering Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China

### MSW Incineration Amount and Incineration Plants in cities:



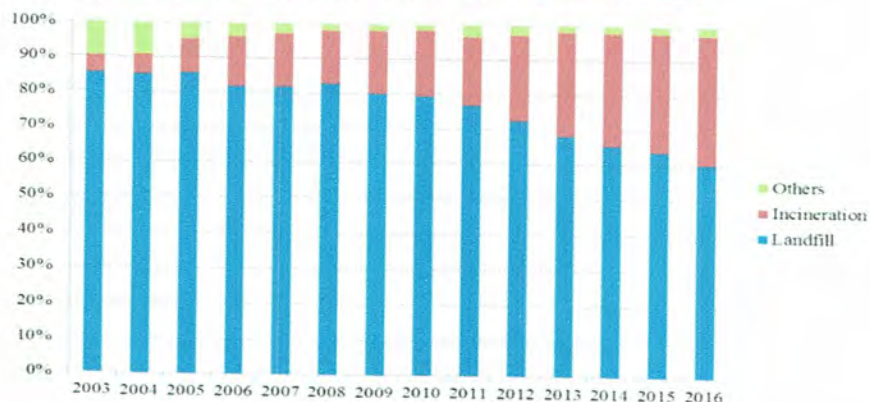
- The amount of incineration plants in cities: 66 in 2007 → 249 in 2016
- The load rate of the MSW incineration plant: at around 80%

Data source: National Bureau of Statistics of China <http://data.stats.gov.cn/easyquery.htm?cn=C01>  
 The China Municipal Solid Waste Industry Development Report by China association of urban environmental sanitation & China urban construction research institute co. LTD



**MSW Disposal Situation in China:**

- **Landfill and incineration are main waste disposal methods in China**
- **Change tendency: Landfill-↓; Incineration-↑**
- **In 2016: Landfill 60.3%; Incineration 37.5%; Others 2.2%**



Data source: National Bureau of Statistics of China <http://data.stats.gov.cn/easyquery.htm?cn=C01>

MSW Treatment Methods in China

**Chongqing, China**



**Project scale: 2\*600 t/d, 2\*12 MW**  
**Running time per year: ≥ 8,000 h**  
**Capacity per year: 560,000 t**  
**On-grid energy per year: 1.35 GHW**

Tongxing municipal solid waste incineration power generation project (2\*600t/d)

**CONFLICT OF INTEREST**

**Auckland Council Monitoring**

Throughout the T&T AEE they stress how important landfills are for Auckland Council, that the landfill is an integral part of the Auckland Council’s infrastructure and without it Auckland Council would collapse. It is common sense that this places Auckland Council, Auckland Supercity, its Councillors and staff in a conflict of interest; AC seemingly cannot live without the landfill, it therefore goes to reason that anything that might “stop or shut down” the landfill (ripped bag, leakage into waterways, soil contamination, vermin inundation) will be conveniently overlooked and hidden by AC. It is for this reason that all of the monitoring and reports should go to an independent party who has a vested interest in the mauri of the land.



Auckland Council is in a joint venture with WMNZ regarding this landfill which also confirms that AC has a conflict of interest and should not be involved in the monitoring of the landfill site purely for this reason. It is our contention, in the following proclamations, to replace AC monitors with kaitiaki under the jurisdiction of marae and supported by Iwi, Auckland Council and WMNZ (technically and financially).

## RELIANCE ON MONITORING – COUNCILS FAILURE TO RESPOND

T&T then go on to confirm that the site work will have “...no more than minor effects on a range of other features of the environment including groundwater, surface water, air quality, traffic, noise and landscape” and that the Conditions of consent are proposed to ensure the proposal is appropriately managed – ie off-set Mitigation and Monitoring. As mentioned above, mitigation and monitoring do not work - Tinopai Resource Management Unit have had experience with Council, local authorities and central government who do not fulfil their obligations to monitor. It is because of this failure to monitor that the Kaipara Harbour/Moana are in the state they are in today – dying. We have houses built in reformed creeks within 20ft of the high tide without building consent, without resource consent and without iwi consent; we have breaches of land covenants which have destroyed Tinopai’s only white sandy beach; we have a rescue base erected on top of Tinopai Campground’s effluent field which diverts contaminated water directly into the Kaipara; we have major landscaping works being carried out opposite a wetland and that land having more than a 70% incline - without any silt traps, without resource consent and without building consent; we have aerial spraying of toxic chemicals over waterways, streams and the town supply – people got sick, had rashes, were vomiting after the spraying of the town supply. When called on several occasions [4 years of writing letters] to monitor and meet with tangata whenua to discuss our concerns, both Councils (Kaipara District and Northland Regional) ignored tangata whenua – see Appendix 8 Schedule of Works. *TRMU have met with tangata/manua whenua from all over the North Island and they concur that mitigation and monitoring is a farce and is destroying the Kaipara Harbour/Kaipara Moana and its freshwater tributaries – Local Councils inability to provide support to adversely affected parties and always favouring the landowner is biased, for this reason alone, the application should be declined.*

## THE FUTURE

### TINOPAI RESOURCE MANAGEMENT UNIT - KAUPAPA

#### *Northern Regional Council’s Failure to Make Submissions*

It has been brought to everyone’s attention the lack of presence from NRC; given that the Kaipara Harbour is supposed to be under the NRC jurisdiction; and given that Auckland Council have identified that Kaipara Harbour will be adversely effected by the Landfill

- why have NRC not identified that siltation and toxic pollution is harmful to Kaipara and Kaipara Moana?
- if NRC are responsible for Kaipara’s air, soil, water and ecosystems – why have NRC not made any submissions to protect the Kaipara?

#### *Replacing NRC and its Monitors with Marae and Kaitiaki*

Northland Regional Council has no presence in the Tinopai Rohe and even lesser presence in the Kaipara Harbour. It has advised TRMU that it has 15 monitors dedicated to the Kaipara but only 5 monitors are available on any given day. NRC monitors have declined to meet with TRMU when called upon to inspect serious breaches of the RMA in the Kaipara (see Appendix 8). NRC are so out of touch with the Kaipara it does not realise that Kaipara is dying from bad land management – NRC’s bad land management. TRMU’s kaupapa



***“to replace NRC and its monitors with marae and kaitiaki”***

has been borne out of necessity. It has become clear to TRMU that NRC do not know what is happening on the ground and are out of touch with its communities. Cowboys run free and cause major siltation and pollution damage to the Kaipara [in Tinopai] and when it comes down to the crunch, NRC support the landowners over kaitiaki and over the suffering Kaipara Harbour.

*Future Marae – Bringing Back the Balance*

There is a space for marae to be the hub of the future providing services which relate to kaitiakitanga. Management through the marae Resource Management Unit could provide services to our Community and the wider Kaipara Community, including (but not limited to):

- Resource Consent Submissions to protect the Kaipara
- Resource Consent monitoring
- Native Tree Propagation and Nursery
- Pest and Weed maintenance
- Wetland and Ecosystem regeneration
- Fencing

to name a few. If we look back at the services marae provided to its local community in the past (before being legislated out of its partnership), it is proof that given the opportunity Maori and marae can prosper and be effective in returning the Kaipara to its former glory:

1844

- i. OPOTIKI MAORI OWNED 2 COASTAL SHIPS AND WHAKATANE OWNED 1 BY 1850 MAORI TRIBES OWNED MOST OF THE COASTAL SHIPPING IN THE NORTH ISLAND IN 1858 THERE WERE 53 MAORI VESSELS OF MORE THAN 14 TONS REGISTERED IN AUCKLAND. MAORI SUPPLIED THE LOCAL MARKET WITH ALL ITS PRODUCE AND MAINTAINED A CONSIDERABLE EXPORT TRADE TO AUSTRALIA AND THE PACIFIC. CARGOES THEY CARRIED WERE CULTIVATED BY MAORI.

1857

- ii. IN 1857 THE BAY OF PLENTY, TAUPO AND ROTORUA TRIBES NUMBERING ABOUT 8000 PEOPLE HAD SEVERAL THOUSAND ACRES IN WHEAT, POTATOES, MAIZE AND KUMARA. THEY OWNED NEARLY 1000 HORSES, 200 HEAD OF CATTLE, 5000 PIGS, 4 WATER-POWERED MILLS AND 96 PLOUGHS. ON TOP OF THIS THEY OWNED 43 COASTAL VESSELS OF AROUND 20 TONS EACH AND MORE THAN 900 CANOES. THE SCALE OF MAORI TRADING CAN BE GAUGED FROM THE EXAMPLE OF ONE TRIBE, NGATI POROU OF THE EAST COAST. IN 1857 PAKEHA TRADERS PAID THEM £13,00 FOR 46,000 BUSHELS OF WHEAT

1914-1918

*MAORI WAR EFFORT*

- iii. TO A LIMITED DEGREE DURING WORLD WAR I, THE USUAL RULES BY WHICH NEW ZEALAND HAS BEEN MANAGED HAVE BEEN SUSPENDED. THE CONSISTENT POLITICAL AND ADMINISTRATIVE PRESSURE AGAINST TRIBE AND TRADITIONAL RELATIONSHIPS WERE RELAXED SO THAT THE STRENGTHS OF TRIBALISM COULD BE RELEASED TO SERVE THE WAR EFFORT. THEY FOUGHT WITH DISTINCTION FOR THE SYSTEM WHICH HAD DEPRIVED THEM, OVERNIGHT THE MAORI BECAME AN ASSET IN THE PAKEHA MIND RATHER THAN JUST AN IMPEDIMENT TO DEVELOPMENT

1939-1945

*MAORI WAR EFFORT – LT. COL. HEMPHILL’S REPORT*

- iv. “IN ORDER TO FOSTER AND RESTORE TO THE MAORI PEOPLE THE ANCIENT CHARACTERISTIC OF TRIBAL LEADERSHIP NOW SO VITALLY ESSENTIAL TO THE SUCCESSFUL PROSECUTION OF THE MAORI



WAR EFFORT, I RESPECTFULLY URGE THAT REPRESENTATIONS BE MADE... TO GIVE IMMEDIATE RECOGNITION TO THE PRINCIPLE OF TRIBAL LEADERSHIP (CONSISTENT WITH MILITARY EFFICIENCY) THROUGHOUT THE FIGHTING SERVICE”

Marae and Resource Management Units are and can be a successful option for change in the future. Maori and marae have the capacity to achieve the highest levels of development if given the chance, with training and education, the support and the finances. In turn, Maori must unite and live, breath and die – manaakitanga; whanaungatanga; kaitiakitanga and tino rangatiratanga.

#### *Kaitiaki and the Future – A No Brainer*

Our people are returning to their turangawaewae – the place they call home – Te Komiti/Tinopai. The overall affect of COVID19 lockdown has prompted many of our people to leave the City and return home. Our 2 marae, Waiaotea (Miru) and Waiohou (Henare-Toka) both represent at least 600+ beneficiaries each; There are 34 known marae on and around the Kaipara Harbour. 34x600 beneficiaries = 20,400 possible kaitiaki [approximately]; for those who want to return to their home grounds the kaupapa to replace NRC monitors with kaitiaki would bring the added advantage that we have more kaitiaki than NRC or any other council will ever have as monitors. This is also in line with NZ Government’s move to decentralisation and creation of employment within urban areas.

This kaupapa to replace [Council] and its monitors with marae and kaitiaki is authorised by te Tiriti o Waitangi and all the other supporting legislation (see appendix 8).

## CLEAR AND UNFETTERED POSITION – DECLINE THE APPLICATIONS FOR RESOURCE CONSENT AND PLAN CHANGE 42

The Applicant breaches many of the Auckland Council’s laws, bylaws, schemes and plans (see Appendix 5). At a meeting on 20 January 2020 the effected Maori parties met, including:

- Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua
- Te Uri o Hau
- Ngati Manuhiri
- Marae
- Kaitiaki

And unanimously declined/objected to the Applications for Resource Consent and (AUP) Plan Change 42. Furthermore, at hui (by zoom) in May and June over lock down, participants unanimously declined/objected to the Applications for Resource Consent and (AUP) Plan Change 42.

This position is a clear and unfettered position to decline the applications for Resource Consent and Plan Change 42.

## BACKSTOP – AN EMERGENCY PRECAUTION/LAST RESORT

It would be remiss of me, after 23 years of legal training, to assume that this Resource Consent Application and Auckland Unitary Plan Change 42 will be declined by Auckland Councillors who are in a conflicted state of interest, as is NZ Government (under the NZ China Free Trade Agreement): [Source: MFAT.govt.nz]

*“China is now New Zealand’s largest trading partner, with two-way trade valued at over NZ\$28 billion in 2018. China is also New Zealand’s second largest and fastest growing tourism market, largest source of international students, and a significant source of foreign investment.”*



The proposals in this section of the report are included because the probability that Auckland Council and its Councillors will approve the Resource Consent exists. It does not take away the fact that Maori, Iwi, Uri, Community, and mana/tangata whenua have declined the applications. This is purely a backstop plan which I propose be rolled out should the resource consent and PC42 be consented.

### Iwi Rohe Authority

Kaitiaki (all Maori) are the Treaty Partners with Auckland Council who have conflicted interests – tikanga dictates that Maori be the overruling party within the PC42 precinct.

T&T AEE report refers to several interested parties when it comes to Iwi participation in relation to the Wayby Valley Landfill site; They are:

- Mana whenua – In this case Ngati Manuhiri
- Ngati Whatua o Kaipara
- Ngati Rango
- Ngati Wai
- Ngai Tai ki Tamaki
- Ngati Maru
- Ngati Te Ata
- Ngati Whatua Orakei
- Te Kawerau a Maki
- Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua; and notwithstanding
- Te Uri o Hau

Their interest should form part of the Iwi Rohe Authority (“IRA”) which has authority over the Landfill site and surrounding areas. The complication of having 12 interested parties could be minimised by treating each party as a classified shareholder. For example, Ngati Manuhiri would have class A shares as its claim is mana whenua with full voting rights and participation; lesser share classification would have partial voting rights and possibly no participation etc. The IRA would last as long as the resource consent. Although the amount of interested parties and the complicating factors could be part of the reason we don’t already have IRA’s; the proposal should not be disregarded because of this mute point – there is always a way forward.

### Mana Whenua

Mana whenua will have an important part to play in the IRA, as proposed by T&T that monitors will be trained, we require those monitors to be mana whenua. These trained kaitiaki will be intimately connected to WMNZ; they will form relationships with Auckland Council, they will form relationships with Iwi Rohe Authority; and any reports that are sent to Auckland Council will be sent to both mana whenua and the IRA. This participation by Iwi will be limited to our rights as kaitiaki to protect, enhance, maintain and handover our natural resources (taonga) and legacy to the future generations. The IRA will have the power to stop the landfill activities should breaches threaten the surrounding waterways, whenua and/or mauri ora. Part of this participation is set down in the Pre-Resource Consent Conditions section below.

### Pre-Resource Consent Conditions

I previously submitted in this Assessment that Auckland Council have a conflict of interest in the establishment and monitoring of the WMNZ landfill at Dome Valley. This conflict is significant and will have an adverse effect on our Kaipara:

*“He korero kei runga, he rahurahu kei raro*

*While the top is speaking the bottom is meddling”*



As part of the kaupapa to replace Auckland Council monitors with marae and kaitiaki, under the umbrella of an Iwi Rohe Authority (“IRA”), we set out our pre-resource consent conditions (“PCC”) below. The rationale behind these PCC being “why wait” for the issue of a Resource Consent:

1. Training and Education – Mana whenua be trained and educated so that they can be monitors at the coalface to ensure that the dumping is in accordance with the Resource Consent conditions. For example, at the 20.1.20 presentation by T&T they stressed “that it was important that the load be dumped on the pad in a precise manner” and that “there would be monitors to ensure that this happens”.
2. Vermin and Predator control – There is an expectation of vermin, pests and predator inundation at the landfill site. T&T propose to prevent them getting into the landfill site with daily cover and immediate cover of soil. This will only displace the vermin and predators - where will those vermin/predators go? Chances are because they [vermin/predators] do not know the delineation of a Title – the risk is they go to the surrounding areas which will expose the natural stream area, outstanding natural features, significant ecological areas and wetland areas together with species at risk or threatened within those areas - which are all at jeopardy. A Vermin and Predator control programme should begin now whether or not the application is consented to [or not]. It is the landowners obligation to protect flora fauna and the natural environment - why wait?
3. Threatened Identified Areas – These areas should be fenced and that fence should have predator netting along it. This will keep vermin and predators out. Then a predator and vermin control programme/infrastructure started. The fencing and control programme will rid the special areas of predators why wait?
4. Threatened Species – the natural migration of threatened species like the short and long tailed bats is through the pine forest which is projected to be felled from the Site; removing that habitat from the bats. It takes 3 years to steer that migration around the Site, as is the practice in Britain. The migration of bats through the Pine trees can be manipulated so that they bypass the Site completely - but this takes 3 years. This programme should start now – why wait?
5. Enhancement Planting – WMNZ are to identify areas of enhancement planting and a site to replace the Pine forest removal, under the Koyoto Protocol – Carbon Credits. The T&TAE report advises that the replacement of the pine forest will take place over 10 years, if you understand the concept of carbon credits then you will understand, that the 10 year period will be deficient of carbon conversion by those proposed trees. The replacement of the pine forest should be identified by the WMNZ and take place at the same time as the removal of the Site’s Pine.

These pre-consent conditions would be overseen by marae and kaitiaki under the umbrella of the Iwi Rohe Authority; There is a requirement for both WMNZ and the IRA to work through the thousands of problems together, in unity, so that our interests over the Site as kaitiaki have been met.



## CULTURAL IMPACT

### Kaitiaki

“In order to uphold their mana, the tangata whenua as kaitiaki must do all in their power to restore the mauri of the taonga to its original strength. In specific terms, each whanau or hapu (extended family or sub-tribe) is kaitiaki for the area over which they hold mana whenua, that is, their ancestral lands and seas. Should they fail to carry out their kaitiakitanga duties adequately, not only will mana be removed, but harm will come to the members of the whanau or hapu.” Source: Kaitiakitanga by McCully Matiu – Report and Recommendations of the Board of Inquiry –

Any breach of the bladder would adversely effect mana whenua’s ability to collect seafood and feed their children. Marae are proud to show off their seafood to visitors but this pride has slowly disappeared along with the kaimoana. **The Application is a threat to mana whenua and marae and for this reason alone, it should be declined.**

### A Dying Kaipara Harbour

A breach in the bladder lining would mean leachate finding its way to the Kaipara Harbour, if any part of the landfill makes it to the Kaipara [be it siltation, rubbish, leachate, toxins] then the Kaipara and Kaipara Moana will not survive. **The Application is a threat to Kaipara Harbour and Kaipara Moana and for this reason alone, it should be declined.**

### Te Tiriti

The Kaipara is an extension of Maori who are intimately tied to their taonga through their whakapapa. The Kaipara Harbour is dying and mana whenua are struggling to survive, people of the Kaipara are suffering. The opportunity to save ourselves through kaitiakitanga and maoritanga is ebbing away. Where is the Treaty Partnership, where is the protection promised by the Crown for Maori:

*Article 4 – “At the meeting before any of the Rangatira had signed the Treaty, Hobson agreed under questioning from the Catholic Bishop Pompallier to read the following statement, which was a record of discussion on religious freedom and customary law, which Bishop Pompallier had had with the Anglican Missionary, William Colenso:*

*“The Governor says that the several faiths of England, of the Wesleyans, of Rome and also Maori custom and religion shall alike be protected by him.”.*

**To approve the Application for Resource Consent and PC42 would be to breach the Treaty of Waitangi and trample upon the mana of Ngati Whatua, Te Uri O Hau, Manuhiri and mana whenua. For this reason alone, the Application must be declined.**

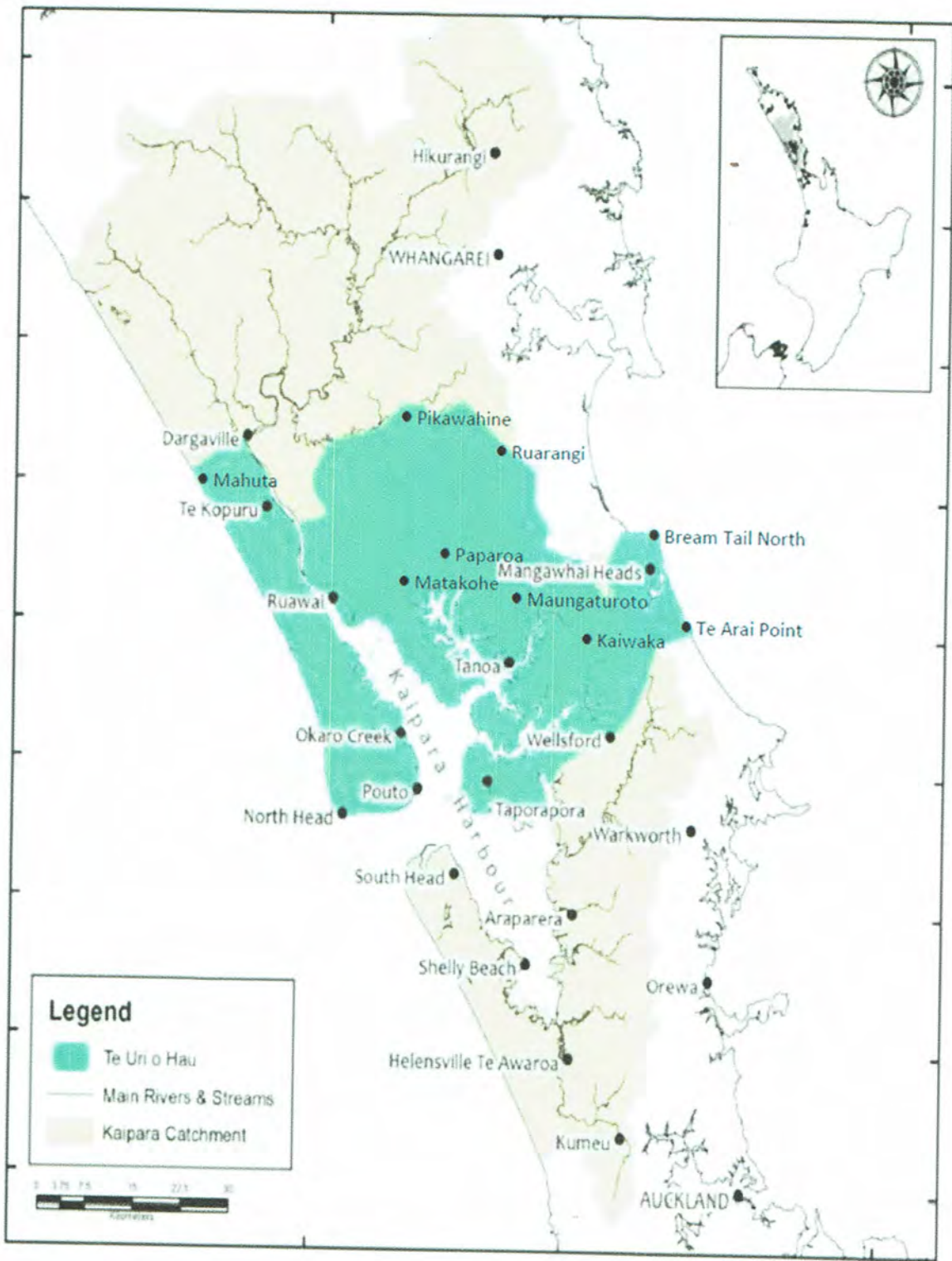
## EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

The Site is unsuitable for a mega landfill. That is the message from your Treaty Partners, mana whenua, Iwi, Ngati Whatua and your communities.



# APPENDICES

## Appendix 1: Te Uri o Hau Statutory Area of Interest



Appendix 2: Legislative Violations of the Treaty of Waitangi – The First 180 Years

## Legislative Violations of the Treaty of Waitangi

### The First 150 Years:

**1500AD - 1830**

**MAORI OWNED 66,400,000 ACRES OF LAND**

**1825**

THE NEW ZEALAND COMPANY WAS ESTABLISHED IN BRITAIN

**THE NEW ZEALAND COMPANY WAS AN INDEPENDENT COMPANY IN NEW ZEALAND FOR LAND GRABBING – THESE PURCHASES WERE LATER ON SUBJECT TO OLD LAND CLAIM INVESTIGATIONS BY THE CROWN. ANY LAND CLAIM NOT SANCTIONED BY THE CROWN WAS TRANSFERRED TO THE CROWN NOT TO THE ORIGINAL MAORI LANDOWNERS**

**1835**

DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE

**1837**

FOR FEAR OF FRENCH ANNEXATION BRITAIN DECIDED IN PRINCIPAL TO INTERVENE IN NZ TO ENSURE REGULATED COLONISATION. BRITAIN'S NZ ASSOCIATION MERGED WITH THE NEW ZEALAND COMPANY

**1839**

THE NEW ZEALAND COMPANY SENT AGENTS TO NEW ZEALAND TO PURCHASE LARGE TRACTS OF LAND FROM THE MAORI BEFORE THE CROWN'S PRE-EMPTION RIGHTS CAME INTO FORCE [SEE 1841].

**THE COMPANY SOLD 1000 LAND ORDERS AND THE FIRST IMMIGRANTS ARRIVED IN 1840 AND DISCOVERED THE LAND SOLD TO THEM WAS DISPUTED BY MAORI**

**1840**

**TREATY OF WAITANGI WAS SIGNED**

**1840**

**THE CREATION OF THE PROTECTORATE DEPARTMENT**

APPOINTED GEORGE CLARK AS PROTECTORATE FOR MAORI AND THEIR INTERESTS BUT HE WAS ALSO RESPONSIBLE FOR CROWN PURCHASE OF LAND.

**A CONFLICT OF INTEREST**

**1840**

**NATIVE TENTHS RESERVES**

THE NEW ZEALAND COMPANY DECLARED THAT MAORI SHOULD RETAIN ALL THE LAND THEY USED FOR HABITATION, CULTIVATION, URUPA AND MAHINGA KAI. THEY ALSO GUARANTEED TO SET ASIDE 1/10<sup>TH</sup> OF ALL LAND PURCHASED FROM MAORI FOR THE BENEFIT OF MAORI VENDORS MAKING THE TENTHS THE TRUE PAYMENT FOR THE LAND AND CREATING THE FIRST RESERVATIONS

**IN MOST CASES THE 1/10<sup>TH</sup> OF ALL LAND WAS NOT UPHELD**

**THE NATIVE TENTHS RESERVES WERE LEASED WITH A 21 YEAR REVIEW SURVEYORS INCLUDED HABITATION, CULTIVATION, URUPA AND MAHINGA KAI WITHIN THE NATIVE TENTHS RESERVES**

**1841**

**LAND CLAIMS ORDINANCE**

WHEN REFERRING TO NATIVE LAND SALES PRIOR TO 1840, THE LAND CLAIMS ORDINANCE 1841 LIMITED THE AMOUNT OF ACREAGE TO BE SOLD BETWEEN MAORI AND PAKEHA TO 2560 ACRES PER INDIVIDUAL.

**ANY SURPLUS LAND SOLD PRIOR TO 1840 WAS TRANSFERRED TO THE CROWN INSTEAD OF IT BEING RETURNED TO MAORI**



1841

**LAND CLAIMS ORDINANCE**

LAND CLAIMS ORDINANCE STATED THAT LANDS NOT ACTUALLY USED BY MAORI BELONGED TO THE CROWN IN BREACH OF ARTICLE 2 OF THE TREATY

**WILLOUGHBY SHORTLAND, THE COLONIAL SECRETARY ASSERTED THAT MAORI RIGHTS TO LAND GUARANTEED BY THE TREATY ONLY EXTENDED TO LAND THAT WAS OBVIOUSLY USED BY THEM FOR HOUSING OR CULTIVATION AND ARGUED THAT THIS POLICY DID NOT CONFLICT WITH THE TREATY OF WAITANGI**

1844

**OPOTIKI MAORI OWNED 2 COASTAL SHIPS AND WHAKATANE OWNED 1 BY 1850 MAORI TRIBES OWNED MOST OF THE COASTAL SHIPPING IN THE NORTH ISLAND IN 1858 THERE WERE 53 MAORI VESSELS OF MORE THAN 14 TONS REGISTERED IN AUCKLAND. MAORI SUPPLIED THE LOCAL MARKET WITH ALL ITS PRODUCE AND MAINTAINED A CONSIDERABLE EXPORT TRADE TO AUSTRALIA AND THE PACIFIC. CARGOES THEY CARRIED WERE CULTIVATED BY MAORI.**

1844

**GOVERNOR FITZROY WAIVED THE CROWN'S RIGHT OF PRE-EMPTION IN ARTICLE 2 OF THE TREATY TO ALLOW FOR PRIVATE SALES TO TAKE PLACE DIRECTLY WITH MAORI. CREATING A "LAND GRAB." GOV. FITZROY BREACHED THE CROWN'S FIDUCIARY OBLIGATION TO STAND AS THE MAORI PROTECTOR AND GUARDIAN OF MAORI INTERESTS.**

1846

**NATIVE LAND PURCHASE ORDINANCE**

**GOV GREY STOPPED DIRECT SALES FACILITATED BY GOV. FITZROY IN 1844. HOWEVER, UNDER THE NATIVE LAND PURCHASE ORDINANCE 1846 HE APPOINTED NATIVE LAND PURCHASE COMMISSION AGENTS, WORKING FOR THE CROWN, TO PURCHASE AS MUCH MAORI LAND AS POSSIBLE. THE AGENTS WERE UNSCRUPULOUS OFTEN TARGETING WEAKER MEMBERS OF THE TRIBE, FORCING SALES UNDER THREAT OF MILITARY ACTION, PURCHASING FROM NON-OWNERS; PROMISING RESERVES FOR MAORI AND NOT DELIVERING, PROVIDING RESERVES**

**THAT WERE SMALLER THAN PROMISED OR WERE ON UNSUITABLE LANDS. THE NZ COMPANY PURCHASED LARGE TRACTS OF LAND FOR MINIMAL AMOUNT BEFORE THE MAORI BECAME AWARE OF HOW VALUABLE LAND WAS**

1852

**MAORI OWNERSHIP OF LAND REDUCED TO 34,000,000 ACRES IN 12 YEARS SINCE 1840 ALMOST HALF OF THE MAORI LAND OWNED IN THE KAIPARA HAD BEEN LOST**

1852

**IMPERIAL LETTERS AND POLICIES**

THESE PROVIDED FOR THE MAINTENANCE OF TRIBAL DISTRICTS IN WHICH MAORI CUSTOMARY LAWS AND PRACTICES WOULD PREVAIL

**IMPERIAL POLICIES WERE NOT APPLIED AT THE FRONTIER**

1852

**NZ CONSTITUTION ACT**

SAW THE ESTABLISHMENT OF PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENT. ONLY MALES OVER 21 HOLDING TITLE TO PROPERTY OF A CERTAIN VALUE WERE ENTITLED TO VOTE  
**VERY FEW MAORI WERE ELIGIBLE TO VOTE**

1856

**NATIVE RESERVES ACT**

AN ACT FOR THE MANAGEMENT OF LAND SET APART FOR THE BENEFIT OF THE ABORIGINAL INHABITANTS OF NEW ZEALAND. THE ARCHITECT OF THE ACT, HENRY SEWEL'S POINT OF VIEW

**"...[THE RESERVATIONS] IN TRUTH BELONGED TO THE CROWN, AND WERE VESTED IN THE CROWN FOR THE BENEFIT OF THE NATIVES, JUST AS IF THEY WERE INFANTS OR LUNATICS, NOT HAVING LEGAL CAPACITIES .... THEY [MAORI] HAVE NO EQUITABLE ESTATE, NO INTEREST IN THE LAND, AT LAW OR AT EQUITY, THEREFORE NO QUALIFICATION"**



**1857**

IN 1857 THE BAY OF PLENTY, TAUPO AND ROTORUA TRIBES NUMBERING ABOUT 8000 PEOPLE HAD SEVERAL THOUSAND ACRES IN WHEAT, POTATOES, MAIZE AND KUMARA. THEY OWNED NEARLY 1000 HORSES, 200 HEAD OF CATTLE, 5000 PIGS, 4 WATER-POWERED MILLS AND 96 PLOUGHS. ON TOP OF THIS THEY OWNED 43 COASTAL VESSELS OF AROUND 20 TONS EACH AND MORE THAN 900 CANOES. THE SCALE OF MAORI TRADING CAN BE GAUGED FROM THE EXAMPLE OF ONE TRIBE, NGATI POROU OF THE EAST COAST. IN 1857 PAKEHA TRADERS PAID THEM £13,00 FOR 46,000 BUSHELS OF WHEAT

**1859**

TE ATI AWA CHIEF TEIRA SOLD THE GOVERNOR LAND AT WAIATA WITHOUT SEEKING THE AGREEMENT OF THE OTHER CHIEFS WHO HAD AN INTEREST IN THE LAND, ESPECIALLY THE SENIOR CHIEF WIREMU KINGI.

**THIS WAS IN BREACH OF THE TREATY'S LAND GUARANTEE**

**1860**

**MAORI OWNED LAND REDUCED TO 21,400,000 ACRES**

MOST LAND IN THE NORTH ISLAND WAS STILL OWNED BY MAORI WHO HAD A DOMINANT ROLE IN AGRICULTURE.

**1862**

**NATIVE LANDS ACT**

DESIGNED TO BREAK DOWN MAORI COMMUNAL OWNERSHIP OF LAND. A LAND COURT WAS SET UP TO INDIVIDUALISE TITLE. AN AMENDMENT TO THE ACT MEANT THAT MAORI OWNERS COULD SELL TO ANYONE.

**THIS BREACHED THE PRE-EMPTION CLAUSE IN ARTICLE 2**

**LAND CLAIMS REPORT – GODFREY & RICHMOND**

PRIOR TO 1940 THERE WERE 890,000 HA IN LAND SALES; 500,000 HA WERE DEEMED AUTHENTIC SALES WITH ONLY 202,000 HA GRANTED

**THE BALANCE OF 298,000 HA WAS TRANSFERRED TO THE CROWN NOT RETURNED TO MAORI**

**1863**

**SUPPRESSION OF REBELLION ACT**

GOVERNOR GREY INVADES THE WAIKATO REGION, ACT SUPPORTS NO RIGHT TO TRIAL BEFORE IMPRISONMENT TO PUNISH CERTAIN ABORIGINAL TRIBES OF THE COLONY FOR REBELLING AGAINST THE CROWN

**CHIEFS WHO REBELLED WERE EXILED FROM NZ**

**1863**

**NEW ZEALAND SETTLEMENT ACT**

LEGITIMISED CONFISCATION OF LAND OF MAORI WHO "ENGAGED IN REBELLION"

**OVER 3 MILLION ACRES OF MAORI LAND WAS CONFISCATED**

**1864**

**NATIVE RESERVES ACT**

ALL REMAINING LAND RESERVED FOR MAORI USE WAS PLACED UNDER SETTLOR CONTROL

**1865**

**NATIVE LANDS ACT**

DESIGNED TO BREAK DOWN MAORI COMMUNAL OWNERSHIP OF LAND A LAND COURT WAS SET UP TO INDIVIDUALISE TITLE. A LIMIT OF 10 PEOPLE WERE RECORDED ON THE TITLE EVEN IF THE LAND WAS TRIBAL

THE ISSUE OF A CERTIFICATE OF TITLE ALLOWED THE SALE OF NATIVE LAND TO INDIVIDUALS CIRCUMVENTING THE PRE-EMPTION CLAUSE IN THE TREATY

**"TO ENCOURAGE THE EXTINCTION OF SUCH [MAORI] CUSTOMS AND TO PROVIDE FOR THE CONVERSION OF SUCH MODES OF OWNERSHIP INTO TITLE"**

**1865**

**NATIVE LAND COURT**

DESIGNED TO DETERMINE OWNERSHIP. MAORI OWNERS HAD TO SPEND MANY MONTHS IN TOWN WAITING TO HAVE THEIR CASES HEARD. IF THEY DID NOT SHOW UP THEY LOST THE RIGHT TO THE LAND. THIS CAUSED MANY OF THEM TO BUILD UP HUGE DEBTS AND THEY HAD TO SELL A LOT OF THEIR LAND TO PAY FOR THEM. MAORI OWNERS HAD TO PAY FOR ANY SURVEYING WORK THAT HAD TO BE DONE.



MANY MAORI OWNERS SOLD LAND RATHER THAN GO THROUGH THE HUMILIATING EXPERIENCE OF THE NATIVE LAND COURT. THE NATIVE LAND COURT WAS KNOWN AMONGST MAORI AS TE KOTI TANGO WHENUA — THE LAND TAKING COURT  
“EVEN SUCCESSFUL CLAIMANTS FOUND THAT IT WAS SO EXPENSIVE TO SECURE TITLE (INCLUDING COURT FEES AND PAYMENTS TO LAWYERS, INTERPRETERS, SURVEYORS, HOTELIERS AND THE LIKE) THAT THEY HAD TO SELL SOME OF THE INTEREST IN THE LAND THEY HAD BEEN AWARDED. DEBT ENTRAPMENT BECAME A STANDARD TECHNIQUE OF UNSCRUPULOUS LAND SPECULATORS, AND THERE WERE MANY FRAUDULENT DEALINGS.”

**1866**

**BETWEEN 1865 AND 1875, 10 MILLION ACRES OF LAND WAS LOST BY MAORI**

**1866**

**OYSTER FISHERIES ACT**

PREVENTED MAORI FROM FISHING COMMERCIALLY; MAORI COMMERCIAL FISHING ENTERPRISES AT THE TIME WENT BROKE AND THEY HAD TO SELL LAND TO MEET THEIR DEBTS

**1867**

**MAORI REPRESENTATION ACT**

FOUR MAORI SEATS IN PARLIAMENT ESTABLISHED. A RESPONSE TO PAKEHA FEAR THAT MAORI WHO BY NOW HAD A MAJORITY [IN A NUMBER OF ELECTORATES] UNDER THE PROPERTY QUALIFICATION CLAUSE OF THE 1852 CONSTITUTION ACT MEANT MAORI COULD GAIN A MAJORITY IN GOVERNMENT

**1867**

**THE NATIVE SCHOOLS ACT**

SCHOOLS WOULD ASSIST IN THE ASSIMILATION OF MAORI INTO PAKEHA SOCIETY, LAND WAS DONATED BY MAORI, INFRASTRUCTURE WAS PAID FOR AND ESTABLISHED BY MAORI, TO TEACH ENGLISH, TAKEN OVER BY DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION IN 1879 A DUEL SCHOOL SYSTEM (166 MAORI SCHOOLS) BECAME A 1 SCHOOL SYSTEM IN 1969. MAORI LANGUAGE WAS BANNED IN ALL SCHOOLS.

**1869**

**A NEW MAORI VERSION OF THE TREATY WAS REQUESTED BY THE GOVERNMENT — “KAWANATANGA” [SOVEREIGNTY] IN ARTICLE 1 IS REPLACED BY “NGA MANA KATOA O TE RANGATIRATANGA”. NATIVES REFERRED TO KAWANATANGA AS GOVERNERSHIP THE NEW MAORI VERSION OF THE TREATY TO INCLUDE “MANA” WOULD CHANGE THE TREATY KAUPAPA FROM “GOVERNERSHIP” AS UNDERSTOOD BY MAORI TO SOVEREIGNTY AS REQUIRED BY THE CROWN**

**1877**

THE TREATY IS DECLARED A NULLITY BY JUDGE PRENDERGAST IN BISHOP OF WELLINGTON VS. WI PARATA. LEGISLATION WAS INTRODUCED TO ALLOW DIRECT PURCHASE OF MAORI LAND IN BREACH OF ARTICLE 2 OF THE TREATY

**1879**

**PEACE PRESERVATION BILL**

ONE YEAR’S HARD LABOUR FOR MAORI PEOPLE WHO REFUSED TO LEAVE THEIR ABODES/LAND THAT THE CROWN CLAIMED TO OWN

**1880**

**MAORI PRISONERS ACT**

200 MAORI ARRESTED IN TARANAKI FOR PREVENTING THE SURVEYING OF CONFISCATED LAND, THEY WERE KEPT IN PRISON FOR AN INDEFINITE TIME WITHOUT TRIAL

**1880 WEST COAST SETTLEMENT ACT**

ANY MAORI IN TARANAKI COULD BE ARRESTED WITHOUT A WARRANT AND JAILED FOR TWO YEARS WITH HARD LABOUR IF THEY BUILT ANYTHING OR IN ANY WAY HINDERED THE SURVEYING OF PROPERTY

**1881**

**NATIVE RESERVES ACT**

THE CONTROL OF MAORI RESERVES IS TAKEN OVER BY THE PUBLIC TRUSTEE. 2500 TROOPS INVADE PARIHAKA AND TE WHITI, THE PROPHET IS ARRESTED.

1886

**NATIVE LANDS ADMINISTRATION ACT**

REJECTED THE TRADITIONAL RIGHT OF COMMUNAL OWNERSHIP. MAORI LAND WAS GIVEN OVER TO SMALL GROUPS OF "TRUSTEES" WHO HAD THE RIGHT UNDER THIS ACT TO SELL IT. TE WHITI WAS RE-ARRESTED WITHOUT WARRANT, CHARGE OR TRIAL AND JAILED FOR 3 MONTHS

1886

**NATIVE LAND COURT ACT**

FACILITATED THE LARGE-SCALE DIRECT PURCHASE OF MAORI LAND; IT IDENTIFIED AND SURVEYED, NEGOTIATED AND SETTLED MAORI LAND INTO INDEPENDENT OWNERSHIP WHICH ENABLED SUCH OWNERS TO CONVERT THE NATIVE LAND INTO PAKEHA TITLE WITH LITTLE REPRESENTATION OF THE ACTUAL OWNERS, THE TRIBE.

1891

**MAORI LAND STOOD AT 11,079,486 ACRES**

1892

**THE NATIVE DEPARTMENT WAS ABOLISHED**

1893

**NATIVE LAND PURCHASE AND ACQUISITION ACT**

DESIGNED TO SPEED UP THE PURCHASE OF MAORI LAND

1894

**ADVANCES TO SETTLERS ACT**

LOW INTEREST LOANS MADE AVAILABLE TO WHITE SETTLERS TO BUY LAND FROM THE CROWN.

1894

**VALIDATION OF INVALID LAND SALES**

ANY "UNSOUND" [PAKEHA] DEALINGS CONCERNING MAORI LAND WERE LEGITIMISED

1894

**MAORI LAND SETTLEMENT ACT**

MAORI LAND WAS PUT UNDER THE CONTROL OF LAND COUNCILS. THERE WAS NO MAORI REPRESENTATION ON THESE COUNCILS.

1897

92 MAORI IN TARANAKI WERE ARRESTED FOR PLOUGHING LAND IN PROTEST OF PUBLIC TRUSTEE CONTROL OF THEIR LANDS

1900

**MAORI LANDS ADMINISTRATION ACT**

PROMOTING TINO RANGATIRATANGA THE ACT CREATED 6 DISTRICTS IN THE NORTH ISLAND AND 6 COUNCILS WITH MAORI REPRESENTATIVES FROM EACH DISTRICT NOMINATED BY TANGATA WHENUA

1903

AN ACT REAFFIRMING JUDGE PRENDERGAST'S 1877 RULING THAT THE TREATY IS A "NULLITY": SECTION 84 - THIS SECTION OF THE ACT EXTINGUISHED CUSTOMARY TITLE AND INTRODUCED MAORI FREEHOLD LAND, FURTHER CONTROL AND ALIENATION OF NATIVE LAND AND THE CREATION OF THE NATIVE LAND DEPARTMENT

1905

THE ABOLITION OF NATIVE COUNCILS

**THEY SLOWED DOWN THE GOVERNMENT'S LAND PURCHASES**

1905-1908

THERE WERE AMENDMENTS TO THE NATIVE LANDS ACT WHICH FORCED FURTHER SALES OF MAORI LAND

1907-1909

STOUT-NGATA ROYAL COMMISSION ON NATIVES LANDS AND NATIVE LAND TENURE WERE INSTRUMENTAL IN MAORI LAND BOARD CONTROL OF NATIVE LAND



IN 6 DISTRICTS (NORTH ISLAND) AND WITH 6 COUNCILS, THE MAJORITY MAORI PRESENCE REPRESENTING TANGATA WHENUA. THESE BOARDS BECAME LOGISTICALLY RESTRICTIVE

**IN 1905 LEGISLATION WAS INTRODUCED TO ELIMINATE THE MAORI COUNCILS AND APPOINT 3 GOVT TRUSTEES, 1 MAORI.**

**1908**

***TOHUNGA SUPPRESSION ACT***

PENALTIES WERE IMPOSED ON TOHUNGA (MAORI EXPERTS IN THEIR FIELD — PRIESTS, HEALERS, NAVIGATORS, CARVERS, BUILDERS, TEACHERS, SPIRITUALITY AND ADVISORS)

**1909**

***NATIVE LAND ACT***

MAORI COULD NO LONGER USE THE WHANGAI SYSTEM FOR ADOPTING CHILDREN. THIS WAS INTRODUCED TO PREVENT THE ADOPTION BY MAORI OF PAKEHA CHILDREN. IT SORTED THE CONTROL AND FURTHER ALIENATION OF LAND

**1909**

***NATIVE LAND DEPARTMENT  
FIND NOTES***

**1911**

**MAORI LAND NOW AMOUNTED TO 7,137,25 ACRES**

**1913**

THE MAORI COUNCILS HAD REDUCED TO A BOARD CONSISTING OF TWO MEMBERS OF THE NATIVE LAND COURT

**1914-1918**

***MAORI WAR EFFORT***

TO A LIMITED DEGREE DURING WORLD WAR I, THE USUAL RULES BY WHICH NEW ZEALAND HAS BEEN MANAGED HAVE BEEN SUSPENDED. THE CONSISTENT POLITICAL AND ADMINISTRATIVE PRESSURE AGAINST TRIBE AND TRADITIONAL

RELATIONSHIPS WERE RELAXED SO THAT THE STRENGTHS OF TRIBALISM COULD BE RELEASED TO SERVE THE WAR EFFORT. THEY FOUGHT WITH DISTINCTION FOR THE SYSTEM WHICH HAD DEPRIVED THEM, OVERNIGHT THE MAORI BECAME AN ASSET IN THE PAKEHA MIND RATHER THAN JUST AN IMPEDIMENT TO DEVELOPMENT

**1918**

MAORI SERVICEMEN WHO RETURNED FROM WWI WERE NOT ELIGIBLE FOR BENEFITS OF THE REHABILITATION SCHEME. THE SCHEME WAS ONLY AVAILABLE TO PAKEHA SERVICEMEN. MAORI POPULATION WAS DEVASTATED WHEN MAORI SERVICEMEN WERE ALLOWED TO GO BACK TO THEIR WHANAU WITH "SPANISH FLU"

**1920**

**MAORI LAND REDUCED TO 4,787,686 ACRES**

**1923**

WIREMU TAHOPOTIKI RATANA WAS SNUBBED WHEN HE TOOK TREATY GRIEVANCES TO KING GEORGE

**1931**

***MAORI LAND ACT***

**1932**

RATANA PRESENTS PETITION WITH 30,000 SIGNATURES CALLING FOR RATIFICATION OF THE TREATY. IT WAS IGNORED. MAORI RECEIVED HALF THE UNEMPLOYMENT BENEFIT GIVEN TO THE PAKEHA

**1939**

**MAORI LAND REDUCED TO 4,028,903 ACRES**

**1939-1945**

**MAORI WAR EFFORT – LT. COL. HEMPHILL’S REPORT**

“IN ORDER TO FOSTER AND RESTORE TO THE MAORI PEOPLE THE ANCIENT CHARACTERISTIC OF TRIBAL LEADERSHIP NOW SO VITALLY ESSENTIAL TO THE SUCCESSFUL PROSECUTION OF THE MAORI WAR EFFORT, I RESPECTFULLY URGE THAT REPRESENTATIONS BE MADE... TO GIVE IMMEDIATE RECOGNITION TO THE PRINCIPLE OF TRIBAL LEADERSHIP (CONSISTENT WITH MILITARY EFFICIENCY) THROUGHOUT THE FIGHTING SERVICE”

**1945**

THE MAORI WAR EFFORT ORGANISATION CONSTITUTED TRIBAL COMMITTEES WHICH COVERED THE WHOLE OF NEW ZEALAND AND WHOSE POWERS DURING THE WAR PERIOD EXTENDED TO EDUCATION, WELFARE, HOUSING, EMPLOYMENT, TRAINING, LAND USE AND DEVELOPMENT AND MANY OTHER ISSUES OF CONCERN TO MAORI SOCIETY. THE MAORI SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC RECONSTRUCTION BILL WAS FORMED BASED ON THE TRIBAL COMMITTEES BUT BY THE TIME IT WAS PASSED INTO LAW ITS CENTRAL MAORI ASPIRATIONS WERE REMOVED

**1952**

**MAORI LAND AMENDMENT ACT**

ABOLISHED THE MAORI LAND BOARDS UNDER THE ORIGINAL ACT **MAORI LAND ACT 1931** AND TRANSFERRED ALL POWERS TO THE [GOVERNMENT APPOINTED] MAORI TRUSTEE

**1953**

**MAORI AFFAIRS ACT**

THE ACT FORCED UNPRODUCTIVE MAORI LAND INTO USE. ANYONE COULD APPLY TO HAVE WASTELAND VESTED IN [GOVERNMENT APPOINTED] TRUSTEES. IF A MAORI DIED WITHOUT A WILL, THE COURT WOULD DECIDE WHO WOULD BE HIS DESCENDANTS WHEN IT CAME TO MAORI LAND, BASED ON EVIDENCE PUT FORWARD BY ANY “APPLICANT”

**THIS ACT SUPPORTED THE ALIENATION OF MAORI LAND AND REMAINED THE GOVERNING LEGISLATION FOR MAORI LAND FOR 40 YEARS**

**1953**

**TOWN AND COUNTRY PLANNING ACT**

PREVENTED MAORI FROM BUILDING ON THEIR LAND. THIS FORCED MANY MAORI TO MOVE FROM RURAL AREAS TO THE CITIES

**1960**

**THE HUNN REPORT**

JACK HUNN CIVIL SERVANT, A STEPPING UP OF THE ASSIMILATION PROCESS



## Appendix 3: Resource Management Act 1991 Sections 5-8 – The Purpose of this Act:

### Part 2 - Purpose and principles

#### 5 Purpose

- (1) The purpose of this Act is to promote the sustainable management of natural and physical resources.
- (2) In this Act, sustainable management means managing the use, development, and protection of natural and physical resources in a way, or at a rate, which enables people and communities to provide for their social, economic, and cultural well-being and for their health and safety while—
  - (a) sustaining the potential of natural and physical resources (excluding minerals) to meet the reasonably foreseeable needs of future generations; and (b) safeguarding the life-supporting capacity of air, water, soil, and ecosystems; and (c) avoiding, remedying, or mitigating any adverse effects of activities on the environment.

#### 6 Matters of National Importance

In achieving the purpose of this Act, all persons exercising functions and powers under it, in relation to managing the use, development, and protection of natural and physical resources, shall recognise and provide for the following matters of national importance:

- (a) the preservation of the natural character of the coastal environment (including the coastal marine area), wetlands, and lakes and rivers and their margins, and the protection of them from inappropriate subdivision, use, and development;
- (b) the protection of outstanding natural features and landscapes from inappropriate subdivision, use, and development;
- (c) the protection of areas of significant indigenous vegetation and significant habitats of indigenous fauna;
- (d) the maintenance and enhancement of public access to and along the coastal marine area, lakes, and rivers;
- (e) the relationship of Maori and their culture and traditions with their ancestral lands, water, sites, waahi tapu, and other taonga;
- (f) the protection of historic heritage from inappropriate subdivision, use, and development;
- (g) the protection of protected customary rights;
- (h) the management of significant risks from natural hazards.

#### 7 Other Matters

In achieving the purpose of this Act, all persons exercising functions and powers under it, in relation to managing the use, development, and protection of natural and physical resources, shall have particular regard to—

- (a) kaitiakitanga;
- (aa) the ethic of stewardship
- (b) the efficient use and development of natural and physical resources
- (ba) the efficiency of the end use of energy
- (c) the maintenance and enhancement of amenity values
- (d) intrinsic values of ecosystems;
- (e) repealed
- (f) maintenance and enhancement of the quality of the environment
- (g) any finite characteristics of natural and physical resources
- (h) the protection of the habitats of trout and salmon
- (i) the effects of climate change
- (j) the benefits to be derived from the use and development of renewable energy.

#### 8 The Treaty of Waitangi

In achieving the purpose of this Act, all persons exercising functions and powers under it, in relation to managing the use, development, and protection of natural and physical resources, shall take into account the principles of the Treaty of Waitangi (Te Tiriti o Waitangi).



Appendix 4: Review WMNZ/GO Hui 22.1.20

Te Rununga o Ngati Whatua – Dome Valley Landfill Meeting – Tuesday 28 January 2020 10am

The first presentation was by various representatives from Waste Management Limited. They presented:

- Their history dating back to the 1834? They were quick to point out that their company had been owned by many foreign companies, the last being America who sold to China.
- Their submissions were for NZ population to reduce their waste to zero waste, currently the statistics are 1 tonne/per person/per year. In 2033 Auckland population will be circa 2 million. The Target is to reduce waste to zero by 2033.

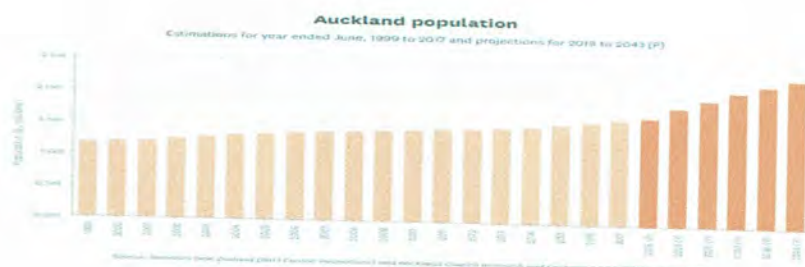


Figure 1 - Source Auckland Council Growth Monitor Report 2017

- The landfill will take waste for 35 years. The question was raised when the landfill is “full” where do you go then, another valley? Another landfill?
- The life expectancy of the proposed Lined landfill is 700 years all biomatter would have decomposed by then. The question was raised that plastics will last 700 years – there was no response. We also note that the contents of any waste whether commercial and/or residential would contain materials like batteries, fluids, oil cans and other combustible material, covering it with soil will not deter the real possibility of a self-combusting fire.

stuff

national

Melanie Hurley and Stephen Forbes - 28/1/20, Jan 28, 2020



A video showing the scale of the blaze at a landfill site in Portland near Whangārei.

A video captured by Auckland resident Josh Russell captures the scale of a fire on Saturday.

- WM gave a detailed description of the construct of the proposed Lined Landfill:



- Excavation – clear felling all trees and vegetation
  - Testing soil quality and if the clay content is insufficient for its purposes the addition of clay to engineering standards
  - A Geosynthetic Clay Liner
  - A plastic membrane
  - A Geotextile Protection Layer made out of plastic?
  - A leachate drainage blanket
  - Pipes at the bottom to drain away leachate?
  - Soft waste 2-3 metres
  - Daily covered in soil
- Stormwater management was discussed and WM took us through the Filtration System through ponding which landworks would be done as pre-construction; Groundwater – 10% of rainwater contributes to groundwater; and in particular they discussed the evaporation of leachate. **It was pointed out that their statistics were questionable, everything was a guesstimate or “around about” for such a large issue they should be required to provide exact research and details.**
  - Sediment – they deferred this issue by advising that 700,000 tonne of silt goes into the harbour 70% coming from Hikurangi Swamplands. The Landfill proposal will contribute only 29,480 tonnes per year and with turbidity controls every 30 seconds? **Tinopai RMU are of the opinion, because of the state of the Kaipara Harbour and/or the Kaipara Moana tikanga dictates that their “YEARLY SEDIMENTATION” be zero. Is this sediment tonnage the proposed soil cover, where does this statistic come from?**
  - We then moved to questions and answers which we have not commented on. There was a direct request from Alan anors to meet the Chinese representative. No go.

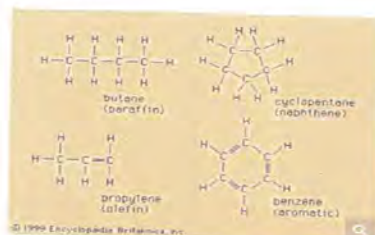
A brief presentation was made by the Global Olivine Group of companies:

- They had a movie but ran out of time to play it. **Do we have access to that movie?**
- Their technology was a combustion based technology :
  - Burning waste = Gases + Ash
  - Biomass waste 70-80% of the waste was renewable energy
  - Hydrocarbon organics/plastics 30%

#### Hydrocarbon CHEMICAL COMPOUND

ARTICLE

**Hydrocarbon**, any of a class of organic chemical compounds composed only of the elements carbon (C) and hydrogen (H). The carbon atoms join together to form the framework of the compound, and the hydrogen atoms attach to them in many different configurations. Hydrocarbons are the principal constituents of petroleum and natural gas. They serve as fuels and lubricants as well as raw materials for the production of plastics, fibres, rubbers, solvents, explosives, and industrial chemicals.



- Fossil fuelled products never breaks down
- Energy produced by the Combustion Technology produces 200mw of electricity a day
- They presented vitrification technology which rids contaminated soils and contaminated waste and provides 22 byproducts

*Google – "Vitrification is a proven and reliable **technology** used at U.S. and foreign defense waste processing facilities. The process converts liquid radioactive and chemical waste into a solid, stable glass, eliminating environmental risks."*

- Byproducts include:
  - Ash aggregate processed into products
  - Residue fly ash if filtered through bag houses, captured then put through the vitrification method and melted into glass
  - 123,000 tonnes of fresh water daily
  - Concrete
  - Ashvelt,

Effectively 22 industries in synergy, an holistic approach to waste management.

- These technologies turn waste into By-products and fuels a power station.
- GO holistic approach includes:
  - Taking into consideration what is best for future generations;
  - Assists communities in its endeavours for zero waste;
  - Creates businesses and possible exports
  - Waste is not waste per se - Waste is a valuable resource
- One harmful by-product is CO<sup>2</sup> which will be mitigated through the carbon credit system. *TRMU do not agree with mitigation because CO<sup>2</sup> will still be released into the atmosphere and all the money in the world would not stop global warming.*
- GO hope to achieve a 0% waste and also indicated that individuals needed to change from fossil based products to biomass products (100% energy).
- GO submitted they could have a fully functioning Power Station at 100% capacity in 4-5 years;
- GO indicated that they attempted to install the system in the past but was shut down industry magnates. They indicated to WM that should their system be accepted as an alternative they still required WM to "assist" with collection and delivery. *The potential for a "Joint Venture" should be considered.*

Our overall view is that WM need to evolve and/or morph into a company that can provide a more environmentally friendly attitude towards its overall proposal. They seemed fossilised compared to GO who TRMU identify as being more in line with kaitiakitanga, our culture and values. We believe this was the overall consensus by all kaitiaki at the hui.

Nga mihi

Mina Henare/Mikaera Miru

Kaitiaki

Tinopai Resource Management Unit – tinopairmu.co.nz



# TREATY OF WAITANGI

## A TRANSLATION OF THE MAORI TEXT

*Signed at Waitangi, February 1840, and afterwards by over 500 Rangatira.*

Victoria, the Queen of England, in her gracious thoughtfulness to the Rangatira and Hapu of New Zealand, and in her desire to preserve to them their authority and their land, so that peace and quietness may be kept with them, has thought it right to send a chief (an officer) as one who will negotiate with the Maori people of New Zealand. Let the Maori Rangatira accept the Governorship (Kawanatanga) of the Queen over all parts of this country and the islands. This is because a great number of the people of her tribe have settled in this country, and more will come.

Now, the Queen desires to arrange the Governorship lest evils should come to the Maori people and to the Pakeha who are living here without any law.

Now, the Queen has been pleased to send me, William Hobson, a Captain in the Royal Navy to be Governor for all places of New Zealand which are now granted or which shall be granted to the Queen. And she says to the Rangatira of the Confederation of the Hapu of New Zealand and the other Rangatira, these are the laws spoken of.

### THIS IS THE FIRST

The Rangatira of the Confederation, and all those Rangatira who have not joined the Confederation grant to the Queen of England forever Governorship (Kawanatanga - the duty to control Pakeha and later settlers living on hapu lands).

### THIS IS THE SECOND

The Queen of England acknowledges and agrees to the absolute authority (Tino Rangatiratanga) of the Rangatira, Hapu and all the people of New Zealand over their lands, their villages and everything that is held precious. But the Rangatira give to the Queen the right to purchase those pieces of land that the owner is willing to sell, subject to the arranging of payment, which will be agreed to by them and the purchaser who will be appointed by the Queen for the purpose of buying for her.

### THIS IS THE THIRD

This is the arrangement for the consent to the Governorship of the Queen. The Queen will protect all the Maori people of New Zealand, and give them all the same rights as those of her subjects, the people of England.

### THIS IS THE FOURTH

*At the meeting before any of the Rangatira had signed the Treaty, Hobson agreed under questioning from the Catholic Bishop Pompallier to read the following statement, which was a record of discussion on religious freedom and customary law, which Bishop Pompallier had had with the Anglican Missionary William Colenso.*

The Governor says that the several faiths of England, of the Wesleyans, of Rome, and also Maori custom and religion shall alike be protected by him.

Now we, the Rangatira of the Confederation of the Hapu of New Zealand, here assembled at Waitangi, and we, the Rangatira of New Zealand, see the meaning of these words and accept them, and we agree to all of them. Here we put our names and our marks.

This was done at Waitangi on the 6th day of February in the year of our Lord 1840.



## AUCKLAND COUNCIL REGIONAL POLICY STATEMENT – B6.2.2 POLICIES

*“(1) Provide opportunities for Mana Whenua to actively participate in the sustainable management of natural and physical resources including ancestral lands, water, sites, wāhi tapu and other taonga in a way that does all of the following:*

- (a) recognises the role of Mana Whenua as kaitiaki and provides for the practical expression of kaitiakitanga;*
- (b) builds and maintains partnerships and relationships with iwi authorities;*
- (c) provides for timely, effective and meaningful engagement with Mana Whenua at appropriate stages in the resource management process, including development of resource management policies and plans;*
- (d) recognises the role of kaumātua and pūkenga;*
- (e) recognises Mana Whenua as specialists in the tikanga of their hapū or iwi and as being best placed to convey their relationship with their ancestral lands, water, sites, wāhi tapu and other taonga;*
- (f) acknowledges historical circumstances and impacts on resource needs;*
- (g) recognises and provides for mātauranga and tikanga; and*
- (h) recognises the role and rights of whānau and hapū to speak and act on matters that affect them. “*

### OVERSEAS INVESTMENT ACT 2005

There is also an obligation on Waste Management NZ Limited who is owned by Beijing Corporation, China, and subject to the Overseas Investment act 2005, pursuant to

- i. Section 17(2)(c)(i) to protect or enhance existing areas of significant habitats... wildlife protected under section 3 of the Wildlife Act 1953
  - “Subject to the provisions of [the Wildlife Act], all wildlife is hereby declared to be subject to this Act... to be absolutely protected throughout New Zealand and New Zealand fisheries waters.”; and
- ii. “Section 17(2)(d)(i) to protect or enhancing historic heritage within the relevant land including conditions for conservation (including maintenance and restoration)...”.
- iii. The definition of Historic Heritage “means those natural and physical resources that contribute to an understanding and appreciation of New Zealand’s history and cultures, deriving from any of the following qualities:
  - (i) archaeological:
  - (ii) architectural:
  - (iii) cultural:
  - (iv) historical
  - (v) scientific:
  - (vi) technological; and



(b) includes—

- (i) historic sites, structures, places, and areas; and
- (ii) archaeological sites; and
- (iii) sites of significance to Maori, including wahi tapu; and
- (iv) surroundings associated with the natural and physical resources

#### *THE NEW ZEALAND COASTAL POLICY STATEMENT*

NZ Coastal Policy Statement provisions of particular relevance to the Application include:

- (a) To account for Te Tiriti o Waitangi principles and to recognise the role of mana whenua as kaitiaki and provide for mana whenua involvement in management of the coastal environment by: (i) Recognising the customary relationship between mana whenua and their rohe; (ii) Promoting meaningful relationships between mana whenua and decisionmakers; (iii) Incorporating mātauranga Māori into sustainable management practices and recognising; and (iv) Recognising and protecting characteristics of the coastal environment that are of special value to Mana Whenua;
- (b) To recognise that tangata whenua have a traditional and continuing relationship with areas of the coastal environment, including places where they have lived and fished for generations; (c) To provide opportunities for Mana Whenua to be involved in decision-making where appropriate; (d) To provide opportunities for Mana Whenua to exercise kaitiakitanga over waters, lands and fisheries through measures such as cultural monitoring and maintenance and protective management methods for the protection of taonga; (e) To work in collaboration with Mana Whenua in accordance with tikanga (as far as practicable) to identify sites of significance and special value...

#### *NATIONAL POLICY FOR FRESH WATER*

National significance of fresh water and Te Mana o te Wai - The matter of national significance to which this national policy statement applies is the management of fresh water through a framework that considers and recognises Te Mana o te Wai as an integral part of freshwater management. The health and well-being of our freshwater bodies is vital for the health and well-being of our land, our resources (including fisheries, flora and fauna) and our communities. Te Mana o te Wai is the integrated and holistic well-being of a freshwater body. Upholding Te Mana o te Wai acknowledges and protects the mauri of the water. This requires that in using water you must also provide for Te Hauora o te Taiao (the health of the environment), Te Hauora o te Wai (the health of the waterbody) and Te Hauora o te Tangata (the health of the people). Te Mana o te Wai incorporates the values of tangata whenua and the wider community in relation to each water body. The engagement promoted by Te Mana o te Wai will help the community, including tangata whenua, and regional councils develop tailored responses to freshwater management that work within their region. By recognising Te Mana o te Wai as an integral part of the freshwater management framework it is intended that the health and well-being of freshwater bodies is at the forefront of all discussions and decisions about fresh water, including the identification of freshwater values and objectives, setting limits and the development of policies and rules. This is intended to ensure that water is available for the use and enjoyment of all New Zealanders, including tangata whenua, now and for future generations.

#### *MARINE AND COASTAL AREA (TAKUTAI MOANA) ACT 2011*

Section 4 – Purpose and Acknowledgements

The purpose of this Act is to—

- (a) establish a durable scheme to ensure the protection of the legitimate interests of all New Zealanders in the marine and coastal area of New Zealand; and
- (b) recognise the mana tuku iho exercised in the marine and coastal area by iwi, hapū, and whānau as tangata whenua; and
- (c) provide for the exercise of customary interests in the common marine and coastal area; and



- (d) acknowledge the Treaty of Waitangi (te Tiriti o Waitangi).
- (2) To that end, this Act—
- (a) repeals the Foreshore and Seabed Act 2004 and restores customary interests extinguished by that Act; and
  - (b) contributes to the continuing exercise of mana tuku iho in the marine and coastal area; and
  - (c) gives legal expression to customary interests; and
  - (d) recognises and protects the exercise of existing lawful rights and uses in the marine and coastal area; and
  - (e) recognises, through the protection of public rights of access, navigation, and fishing, the importance of the common marine and coastal area—
    - (i) for its intrinsic worth; and
    - (ii) for the benefit, use, and enjoyment of the public of New Zealand.

### AUCKLAND COUNCIL WEBSITE

#### Mana whenua and the environment

Mana whenua have a special cultural and spiritual relationship with the environment, which is a matter of national importance under the Resource Management Act.

This includes their relationship with their:

- waahi tapu (sacred sites)
- taonga (treasures)
- water
- ancestral lands.

Resource consent applicants and the council must consider these matters of national importance.

#### When you should consult mana whenua organisations

Resource consent applicants are expected to consult with iwi authorities when developments affect mana whenua values.

The best way to identify these values and take these into account is through consultation with the relevant iwi authorities.

Mana whenua values may be affected by developments subject to or involving:

- landscape overlays
- maunga (volcanic) viewshafts
- ancestral land
- significant ecological areas
- coastal marine area
- discharges to, or may enter, the sea, rivers, streams, lakes, wetlands, aquifers and air
- sites and places of significance to mana whenua
- historic heritage overlay sites of Māori interest and significance
- statutory acknowledgements
- treaty settlement land (PDF 299KB)
- Māori land.

### Cultural Values Assessment (CVA)

As part of the consent application process, new developments may need to provide a [Cultural Values Assessments \(CVA\)](#), prepared by mana whenua or their nominee.

Not all resource consent applications will require a CVA. This needs to be decided by the relevant iwi authority.

After consideration, mana whenua may formally advise that a CVA is not needed.

### AUCKLAND COUNCIL LOW CARBON STRATEGIC ACTION PLAN 2014

Auckland Council Low Carbon Strategic Action Plan Auckland Council released their Low Carbon Strategic Action Plan (Action Plan) in July 2014, which sets out a 30 year pathway for achieving an 'eco-economy'. It includes a 10 year plan for working towards this goal. The Action Plan identifies key focus areas: travel, energy use and generation, built environment and green infrastructure, zero waste, forestry, agriculture and natural carbon assets. **One stated action for the next 10 years is to issue no new landfill consents in Auckland** unless there are no alternatives, as part of the drive towards zero waste.

### THE NEW ZEALAND WASTE STRATEGY

The revised New Zealand Waste Strategy, published in 2010, sets out the Government's long term priorities for waste management and minimisation. The Strategy's two goals provide direction to local government, businesses (including the waste industry), and communities on where to focus their efforts in order to deliver environmental, social and economic benefits to all New Zealanders. The goals are: • Reducing the harmful effects of waste; and • Improving the efficiency of resource use.

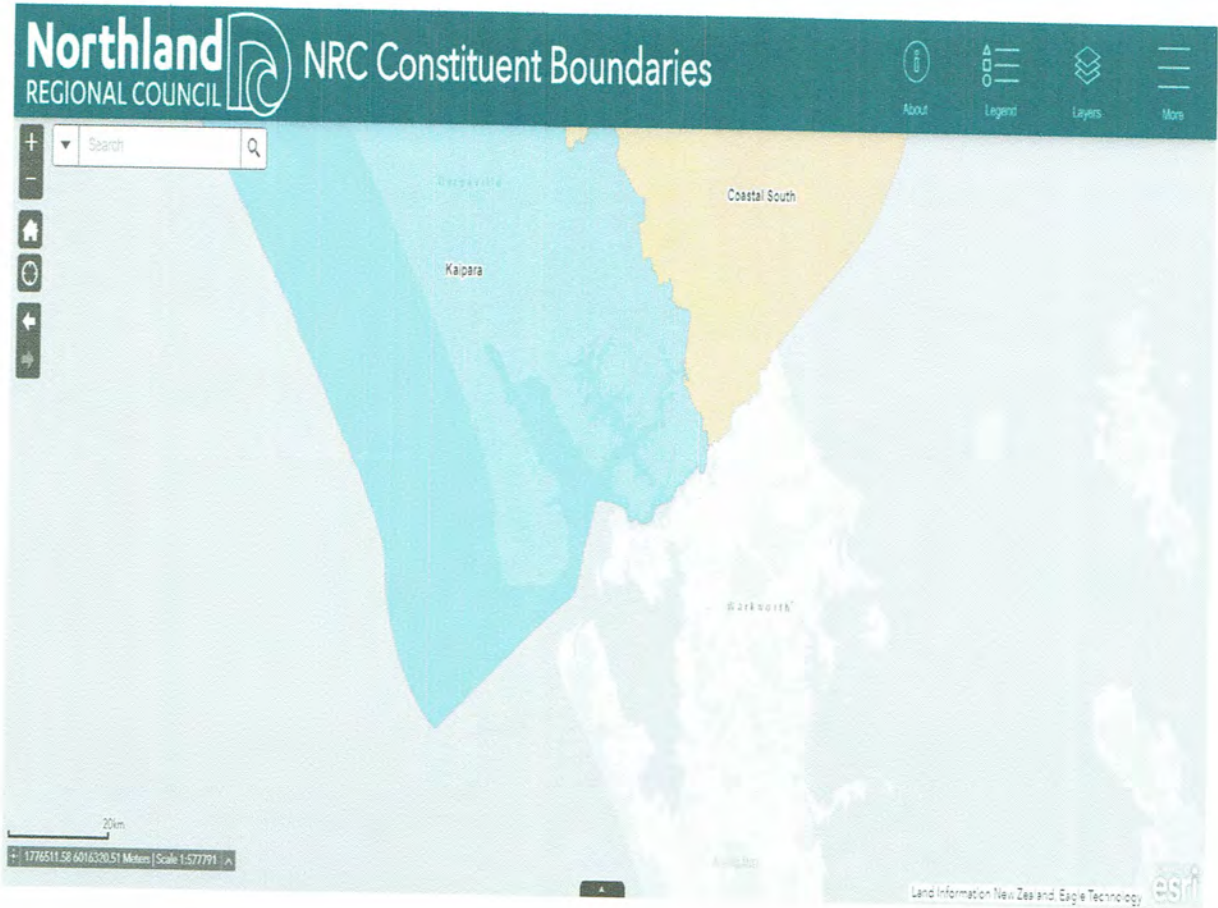
### AUCKLAND WASTE MANAGEMENT AND MINIMISATION PLAN

Auckland Council published a new Auckland-wide WMMP in 2018. It confirms and continues the vision of achieving zero waste as set out in the first plan which was released in 2012. **One of the guiding principles identified under Māori priorities in the WMMP is protection of Papatūānuku, the land, including a stated objective of no new landfills.**

**OTHER SUPPORTING LEGISLATION – THIS APPLICATION DOES NOT MEET ANY OF THE OTHER SUPPORTING LEGISLATION AND IT MUST BE DECLINED**



Appendix 6 NRC Constituent Boundaries – A line through the Middle of Kaipara





# Rivers



This map is from Auckland Council's GeoMaps. This dataset was created by Auckland Council to provide a linkage or reference to rivers for processing regional resource consents. Features in the map come from Land Information New Zealand.

## Legend

- River
- Railway
- Roads (25,000) CLASSIFICATION
- Motorway
- Major Road
- Arterial Road
- Local Road

Appendix 8: TRMU Schedule of Works



SCHEDULE OF WORK IN PROGRESS

As at 4 December 2018

Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
Tinopai Campgrounds Wastewater & Effluent Field	Surface Water, Drainage and Kerbing	KDC; Frosty; McCrackens	<p>26.10.18 EMT Roads Capital Works Team chase drainage and kerbs. EMT Hamish requesting copy of Alarms for Sept/Oct.</p> <p>29.10.2018 EMF Hamish Alarm Report Sept/Oct – on inspection day it was OK. 29.10.18 EMF Road Capital Works Team received email; 1.11.18 EMF S Sharma wanting to meet; 1.11.18 LT RCWT and Roading cc S Sharma – requesting covered drainage and kerbing; 16.11.18 met with S Sharma and H Watson to discuss the surface water within 15 metres of the effluent field making the Wastewater and Effluent Field System non-compliant.</p>	Waiting KDC – dates for drainage maintenance to reform drains adjacent to Effluent Field
[REDACTED]	Consent Notice No. RM070277 the [REDACTED] Culvert causing flooding of Ngatoto Road	KDC	<p>30.10.2018 Took photos of Ngatoto Road and [REDACTED] culvert where wetland crosses over. Met with [REDACTED] because he and [REDACTED] have said the culvert has flooded again and all of the new metal was washed across the road and blocked the [REDACTED] culvert causing flooding. [REDACTED] instructed TRMU to send another letter [see records below] Driveway – Completed Files]. 1.11.18 EMT KDC requesting either (i) move the [REDACTED] Culvert back to its original position which will prevent flooding; or (ii) place another culvert further North up the hill to divert that water away from the [REDACTED] Culvert. Mikaera also mentioned that the drainage at the Southern end of Ngatoto Road was not working because there has been no maintenance done on it since it was reformed [due to flooding]. Mina to write a letter reflecting the site minutes (see file).</p> <p>1.11.18 Service Request lodged via email; 16.11.18 met with S Sharma to discuss [REDACTED] culvert; 23.11.18 waiting on S Sharma to put together costings for culvert to divert water from [REDACTED] driveway.</p>	Waiting KDC Roads Capital Works Team for costings and dates for culvert works
Lot 1 Area K Te Kaokao Wetlands – Beach of Coahant	<p>21.2.18 Dogs and children witnessed playing in wetland</p> <p>4.7.18 new complaint, erosion at beach end of Area K</p> <p>22.8.18 Save Te Kaokao Wetland</p>	KDC (G Lewis)	<p>21.2.18 LT KDC advising dogs and children have been witnessed in the Wetland and requesting a new complaint be lodged; 21.2.18 EMF KDC confirming they will meet with [REDACTED]; 28.5.18 EMT KDC chasing up complaint EMF KDC advising they have not investigated; 28.5.18 EMT KDC requesting complaint be investigated; 2.7.18 Discussions with neighbours who have said that some of the cleared wetland has been planted. 4.7.18 Inspection from beach erosion of wetland</p>	3.10.18 Chase NRC for ecological assessment



Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
Resource Consent Applications			<p>increased tenfold. 4.7.18 LT KDC and NRC re erosion and solutions. 5.7.18 EMT KDC and NRC enclosing Wetland Report; 23.7.18 EMT KDC and NRC requesting meeting to save the beach end of the wetland; 24.7.18 EMF NRC advising enforcement officer will be attending on site 30 July. EMF KDC confirming meeting, EMF DOC and Pete Graham confirming meeting; 10.8.18 Met with DOC, NRC, KDC, Auckland University and set down a plan to save the wetlands – see Site Report. 22.8.18 LT both NRC and KDC report on state of Te Kaokao Wetlands. Waiting for urgent ecological assessment.</p>	
Resource Consent Applications	Have not received RCA since March 2017	NRC	<p>4.6.18 EMT NRC asking why we have not received any Resource Consent applications in 1.5 years given that 2 new buildings have been erected in the past months; 5.6.18 EMF NRC complaint been sent to relevant department; 5.6.18 EMF NRC requesting further details; 15.6.18 provided legal description to NRC for new Volunteer Emergency Services building at campground and new buildings at Puapua Creek; Puapua Creek Buildings – have no building consent; Resource Consent for septic and water tanks only; New VES Building RM160143 Breaches NRC Regional Plan consent received from TUOH. 10.7.18 EMT KDC advising their response was unsatisfactory and requested copies of files pursuant to OIA. 13.8.18 NRC Meeting it has been discovered in the Serjeant file that the Resource Consent process and communication between NRC and KDC have failed to the point where Resource Consents are being left up to the people to contact NRC – the last 3 buildings (including Serjeant) have no Resource Consent. 22.8.18 LT KDC – mayor wants to meet with us regarding the report. Mikaera met with Mayor 29 August and discussed roading issues; 4.12.18 OIA documents reveal that TUOH did not give consent for new VES Building – KDC files reveal that TUOH are “not interested in this kind of development” and no Resource Consent was sent to NRC. TRMU are to make another meeting with KDC to discuss Resource Consent process.</p>	12.9.18 chase meeting date with KDC
Unknown	Buildings on Puapua Creek have drainage directly into Kaipara Harbour	KDC	<p>11.10.17 LT KDC re unpermitted works; 12.10.17 EMF KDC requesting further information on site; 15.10.17 EMT KDC advising address; 18.10.17 EMF KDC they investigating; 25.10.17 EMF KDC advising permit applied for, inspection to be completed and reported on; 29.11.17 EMT KDC chase building inspection; 26.5.18 EMT KDC chase building inspection; 28.5.18 EMT KDC chase building inspection; 1.6.18</p>	<p>22.8.18 Chase NRC and KDC</p> <p>22.8.18 Waiting OIA documents from KDC and NRC</p>

480



Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
			<p>EMF KDC report on buildings they did not apply for Resource Consent – KDC intend to issue a Certificate of Acceptance; 4.6.18 TRMU objected to the issue of the Certificate; 5.6.18 KDC said too late; 15.6.18 TRMU objected to issue of a Certificate of Acceptance and requested KDC to notify NRC 22.6.18 KDC have not changed their tune status quo stands; 10.7.18 EMT KDC advising their response was unsatisfactory and requesting a copy of the Subdivision and Resource Consent Application files. 3.8.17 EMT NRC requesting Subdivision and Resource Consent Application files.</p>	
Staff Complaint	Complaint to NRC about Staff Culture and Racism	NRC	<p>1.12.17 Initial complaint about [redacted] and her decisions regarding aerial spraying; 17.1.18 LF NRC advising [redacted] acted accordingly; 29.3.18 LT NRC staff complaint about [redacted] and [redacted]; 20.4.18 LF NRC inviting TRMU to meeting; 4.5.18 EMT NRC requesting meeting in June, that Councillor Smart be invited, sending Catchment Plan and requesting a response to our complaints on the Staff; 28.5.18 – EMT NRC advising Mikaera unavailable until July; 30.5.18 – Confirmation of meeting 23 July 3pm – 5pm; 22.6.18 Mikaera’s treatment extended to 24 July, requested new meeting date to Monday 30 July 2pm – 5pm; 4.7.18 – Meeting now confirmed as Monday 13 August 2018, 1pm – 3pm. Meeting NRC to send letter of support for funding, investigate other issues.</p>	NRC to report back to TRMU
Northpower – extension of electricity	Ngatoto Road	KDC NRC Northpower (Les Martin)	<p>18.10.17 EMF Northpower wanting to meet for new extension of electricity; 30.11.17 Meet with Northpower, walk through site, agreement confirmed; 16.4.18 EMF Northpower confirming power poles being erected this week; 17.4.18 EMT Northpower requesting copy of final plans; 23.5.18 EMF Northpower confirming project completed and enclosing final plans; 25.5.18 EMT Northpower confirming we are happy with the removal of the powerpoles along the beach; 4.6.18 EMT Northpower community feedback was positive; 19.7.18 EMF Northpower advising that rocks holding poles up were spewing onto the beach and had to be removed, this caused erosion and modifying of the beach from heavy machinery and created a mud bog; 23.7.18 EMF Northpower works completed; Pole positions map on file. File completed</p>	File at an end.



Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
<p>Kaipara District Council - Renewal discharge of wastewater</p>	<p>Tinopai Campgrounds</p>	<p>KDC (Hamish Watson); NRC (Jessica Crawford) Richardson Stevens (David Lesley)</p>	<p>4.5.17 request to KDC for information on wastewater system; 15.5.17 EMF NRC application is on hold waiting for a soil soakage report by Richardson Stevens Consultants; 11.8.17 EMF NRC enclosing Richardson Stevens report; 16.8.17 EMT NRC requesting meeting; 30.8.17 EMT NRC chasing up meeting; 18.9.17 EMF KDC advising meeting confirmed 22.9.17; 29.9.17 Met with KDC and Richard Stevens and discussed options - agreement was made to install PMonitors and have drains cleared; 29.9.17 LF NRC advising PMonitors will not be installed; 5.10.17 LT NRC advising our objection to permit; 9.10.17 LF NRC advising why PMonitors not installed; 11.10.17 LT NRC requesting monitors be installed; 13.10.17 LF NRC advising permit has been granted; 11.10.17, 18.10.17, 7.2.18, 15.7.18, 22.3.18 Request for OIA Documents</p>	<p>22.3.18 - OIA - chase up KDC for discovery documents (Dropbox)</p> <p>22.8.18 Meeting with Mayor to discuss Tinopai issues</p>
<p>Aerial Spraying</p>	<p>Ngatoto Road - Aerial Spraying to remove wattle from forestry</p>	<p>KDC; NRC; [redacted]; NZ Forestry Management</p>	<p>27.11.17 complaint received from Ngatoto Road, about Helicopters spraying on their land (spray was on their cars) [redacted] denied this and became nasty. Mikaera approached [redacted] about spraying wetlands and he denied this. 29.11.17 LT KDC, NRC and [redacted] Helicopters to request urgent meeting to discuss spraying parameters and SH obligations; 30.11.17 EMF NRC (TDacre) no breach no reason to meet; 1.12.17 EMF TUOH advising will follow up with Council and confirming that the spraying is a "Permitted Activity"; 7.12.17 EMT TUOH requesting they arrange the meeting - no response; 12.12.17 Panui circulated around Tinopai regarding aerial spraying by [redacted] of toxic poisons - received several emails of support for TRMU; Feb/Mar 18 Received panui from [redacted] advising their intention to spray with toxic poisons similar to those [redacted] sprayed earlier. We understand the spraying to take place on Puketi Block and Chadwicks Road to Parry Rd Forestry; Met with [redacted], Mikaera and [redacted] they confirmed their support for a letter on their behalf; 7.3.18 LT [redacted] NRC and [redacted] requesting no spraying and meeting at Tinopai Hall - no response received. 16.3.18 EMT all parties chasing up proposed meeting 17.3. 16.3.18 EMF NRC confirming they will not be attending. 10.4.18 Discussion with [redacted] regarding rashes she has had since December - took photos.; 12.4.18 [redacted] went to KDC and asked them to test Tinopai Water supply because she believes that her rashes are from the water they wash in (town supply). She confirmed we can send a letter of support.; 13.4.18 LT KDC cc NRC and Helinorth - re [redacted] rashes and requesting Council to contact Brett Stansfield regarding water</p>	<p>4.6.18 we have prevented aerial spraying for this season - alternative weed removal needs discussion</p>



Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
<p>██████████ Driveway</p>	<p>Consent Notice No. CON20082102301-03 requires ██████████ to put the ██████████ driveway back to its original position</p>	<p>NRC; KDC; Li Liang</p>	<p>26.5.18 EMT ██████████ has KDC contacted him with the details of previous tests;</p> <p>9.2.17 LT KDC and NRC advising ██████████ had agreed to repositioning the driveway but had breached consent by adopting an alternative option ie. he has formalised the original driveway; 21.3.17 LT KDC and NRC chasing previous letter 4.4.17 LF NRC advising it is a KDC problem; 4.5.17 LT KDC providing further support for breach of consent conditions 12.5.17 LF NRC advising it is a KDC problem; ?? LF KDC advising the plan was unilaterally altered with consent from Council; 23.5.17 LT KDC chasing reason driveway was unilaterally consented to from Council; 13.7.17 met with KDC (Roading) who advised the responsibility was out of their jurisdiction; 24.10.17 Met with ██████████ who have accepted the driveway as it is but are still having trouble with the culvert at the end of their driveway which was supposed to be moved back to its' original position; 25.10.17 EMT KDC chasing up culvert; 29.11.17 EMT ██████████ asking if any further progress; 3.2.18 EMT KDC chasing up culvert; 3.5.18 EMT KDC chasing up culvert 7.5.18 KDC advised culvert is not a priority and will be dealt with in due course.</p>	<p>7.5.18 KDC advised this is not a priority</p> <p>See new file</p>
<p>Tinopai Campgrounds</p>	<p>Excessive water flushing from under the Effluent Field of the wastewater and sewage system</p>	<p>KDC;</p>	<p>4.7.18 Received information from a concerned member of the Community that water is flushing from under the effluent field and that is why they are unable to concrete the new Volunteer Emergency Services Building; 4.7.18 visited site, noticed damage to effluent field and took photos; 4.7.18 spoke to ██████████ (Secretary for the VESB) water possibly coming from sand pit (they have covered this now and water is still flushing out as at 2.8.18) water possibly coming from surface water or groundswell see file note; 5.7.18 spoke to Hamish at KDC he will see if he can get Roading onto the new kerbs and clearing drains discussed at the Resource Consent meeting last year. See file note. 16.7.18 EMT KDC Letter requesting Roading to clear culverts and request kerbing; EMF KDC (Roading) the grass is mowed and that's all we have to do; 23.7.18 EMT KDC (Roading) advising if the surface water problem is not fixed then the Wastewater System at the Campground would become non-compliant under the RMA; 30.7.18 EMF KDC they have put in a Service Request for the</p>	<p>See new file – kerbing and Surface Water – TCW&amp;EF</p>





Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
			<p>drains to be cleared and they have forwarded our request for kerbing and new culverts to the Roads Capital Works Team. 10.8.18 EMF KDC enclosing alarm report; meeting at VESB 22.87.18 1.30pm. Met with KDC see site report. Hamish to arrange 2 water samples from effluent field and chase up drain and road service. 11.9.18 Chased up KDC for either Roading Contract Services or Service Report; 26.10.18 EMT Roads Capital Works Team chase drainage and kerbs. EMT Hamish requesting copy of Alarms for Sept/Oct. 29.10.2018 EMF Hamish Alarm Report Sept/Oct – on inspection day it was OK.</p>	
<i>Completed Matters</i>				
Tinopai Activity Zone	The allotted land for this venture (Lot 22) was in dispute by neighbouring properties and a move was made to change the land for the TAZ to Lot 20	KDC; TAZ	<p>3.4.17 LF KDC advising at proposed change of TAZ site  23.5.17 LT KDC objecting to moving of TAZ site due to flooding issues on Lot 20; 17.7.17 site visit with KDC and Engineer – Engineer wetland would require 10 tonne of dirt and 2 years for that dirt to settle; 30.8.17 met with [redacted] who said if we can get Lot 22 she would prefer but they are getting an engineer for Lot 20 at a cost of \$3k; 6.9.17 LF KDC taking further instructions from their GM; 20.8.17 EMT KDC chasing a response; 20.9.17 EMF KDC collating information for a decision; 11.10.17 EMT KDC chase response; 25.10.17 EMT KDC requesting further information from engineer's investigations and Council response re relocation from Lot 22 to Lot 20; 30.10.17 LF KDC advising kidzone is nowhere as advanced as we think it is still in it's due diligence stage, further reports will follow; 29.11.17 LT KDC chasing up activity zone 13.5.18 Meeting with Tinopai Kidzone – [redacted] will not consent to the suggested Tinopai Kidzone; 18.6.18 LT KDC we believe the vote was not counted properly did not account for tangata whenua when TRMU voted NO. 16.7.18 chased KDC; 2.8.18 chased KDC; 2.8.18 EMF KDC advising letter going out to residents explaining what's happening with Activity Zone – [redacted] has facebooked that the Activity Zone</p>	<p>TAZ Cancelled</p> <p style="text-align: right;"># 398</p>



Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
S127 Change to Matakohē Bridges	Resource Consent No. APP.038707.06.02	NZTA; NRC	has been scrapped. 18.8.18 KDC advised that Tinopai Activity Zone has been cancelled.	Not within our Robe
Puapua Creek Wetland	Fencing has been completed but farmer still putting cows in wetland	NRC; KDC; Li Liang	9.2.17 LT KDC and NRC advising of cows in wetland 21.3.17 LT KDC and NRC chasing previous letter 4.4.17 LF NRC advising they have seen no cows in wetland but have contacted the farmer no stock allowed in wetland	File at an End - NRC have warned farmer
Puapua Creek Wetlands	Protection, replanting and maintenance of wetlands	NRC; KDC; [redacted]	11.8.17 EMT [redacted] requesting access to Puapua Creek for replanting; 16.8.17 Meeting to be held to discuss Resource Consent issues; 11, 13, 16, 18, 21 August arranging meeting with Li and NRC; 23.8.17 Confirmation from [redacted] to replanting of fenced area at Puapua Creek; 30.8.17 Circulate Panui; 6.9.17 Apply to Living Water for Planting Spades 12.9.17 Living Water agree to purchase Planting Spades 20.9.17 ordered spades and trays from Horticulture Group 30.9.17 Planting day at Puapua Creek was a success - 3800 plants were dug in that day; 3.10.17 NRC chased payment to Horticulture Group; 11.10.17 Chase payment; 25.10.17 EMF Pete Graham (NRC) confirming invoice has been paid 25.10.17 EMT Horticulture requesting confirmation that invoice has been paid and arrange date for collection; 3.11.17 confirmation from Horticulture invoice has been paid collect equipment; 8.12.17 equipment collected - now at Tinopai School; 19.9.17 replanting day successful	Completed - obtain further funding to continue pest and weed control programme.
[redacted]	Breach of Wetlands	KDC (Denise Hopkins)	11.10.17 LT Denise re [redacted]; further breaches of wetlands. 12.10.17 EMF KDC confirming investigation taking place 9.2.18 EMF KDC requesting further information about contractor who complained about breaches 14.2.18 EMF KDC advising no further investigation	14.2.18 an unsatisfactory result
Kaokao Island - [redacted] breach of DOC Covenants	We have received a complaint that [redacted] has bulldozed the wetland	KDC (Denise Hopkins); DOC and [redacted] NRC (TDacre - New Monitor) NRC (CDall - OIA)	21.3.17 Schedule to KDC advising of breach of DOC covenant 4.5.17 LT KDC and NRC advising of breach of DOC covenant 18.7.17 Meeting with DOC and NRC. DOC have no powers. NRC advised they can issue an abatement notice. 31.7.17 NRC to meet with [redacted] and [redacted] regarding breach of wetland and remedies	# 398 File at an end - see complaint made about unilateral decisions by (NRC Staff Complaint File)



Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
Living Water Funding	Charitable funding for Contractor to pest and weed control nominated wetlands – Te Kaokao and Puapua Creek	NRC (Pete Graham) Living Water TRMU	<p>8.8.17 LF NRC confirming proposed meeting with [redacted] and [redacted]</p> <p>16.8.17 EMT NRC chasing result from meeting with [redacted] and [redacted]</p> <p>23.8.17 LF NRC advising they are taking action against both [redacted] and [redacted]. The Resource Consent issue is an KDC issue and they have no jurisdiction over DOC covenants.</p> <p>30.8.17 LT NRC re Tinopai RMU and Catchment Plan confirming this is a KDC matter</p> <p>30.8.17 LT DOC re-entering onto land to replant</p> <p>3.9.17 LF KDC confirming they will investigate</p> <p>8.9.17 LF KDC confirming they will arrange a meeting with [redacted]</p> <p>11.9.17 LF NRC They are not going to do anything, [redacted] is working with an NRC wetlands specialist.</p> <p>5.10.17 LF NRC advising NRC meeting with [redacted] on 6.10.17 and they will report back</p> <p>12.10.17 EMF KDC confirming breaches, boundary has been moved, building non-compliant, further report due.</p> <p>22.11.17 EMF KDC sanctioning the clearing of [redacted] wetland</p> <p>12.12.17 EMT KDC advising the wetland at the beach has been destroyed and is dead and is threatening the dotterill's habitat. Requested onsite meeting</p> <p>12.2.18 EMF KDC asking for pinpoint id on google maps.</p> <p>13.2.18 EMT KDC advising photograph nearer to 2 than 1.</p> <p>15.2.18 LT NRC requesting further OIA documentation;</p> <p>28.3.18 – LF NRC enclosing OIA documentation</p> <p>See LT NRC complaining about staff</p>	Completed. Obtain further funding to continue pest and weed control programme.
			<p>7.2.18 EMT Pete to arrange meeting; Tahī to send invoices and graph for pest control; Pete to advise next date for Living Water applications.</p> <p>5.4.18 Met with Pete, Tahī, Mina and Mikaera – reviewed draft report; Pete to input Map and Financials; Tahī to input Contractor's Report; Mikaera to input photos.</p> <p>17.4.18 EMT Pete chase financials.</p> <p>3.5.18 EMT Pete enclosing amended report for his approval</p> <p>4.5.18 EMF Pete confirmed the report is sufficient and that he will again chase up administration for the financial report March 17 to July 17</p> <p>9.5.18 EMF Living Water Ben no longer works for Living Water</p>	# 398

Vii

Job List	Project	Parties	Timelines	Outcome
Puapua Creek Wetlands	Removal of floodgates	NRC; KDC; [REDACTED]	<p>23.5.18 EMT Living Water requesting report to be forwarded to relevant person in charge</p> <p>26.5.18 EMT Living Water – chase up remainder of funds</p> <p>23.5.17 LTKDC requesting the removal of floodgates; 13.7.17 Meeting with KDC (Rooding) who have agreed to open the floodgates; 26.7.17 EMT KDC (Rooding) chasing their confirmation that they will open the floodgates; 16.8.17 EMT KDC (Rooding) chasing up date for opening of floodgates</p> <p>23.8.17 chase EMT KDC (Rooding) chasing up date for opening of floodgates; 30.8.17 chase EMT KDC (Rooding) and Mayor chasing update for opening floodgates; 6.9.17 Chase EMT KDC (Rooding); 12.9.17 EMF KDC confirming submission has been made to Council for the opening of the gate; 25.10.17 EMT KDC chasing decision on removal of floodgate; 25.10.17 BPetersen on leave until 26.10.17; Cyclone opened the floodgate – wetland is now tidal. ☹️ Unfortunately we lost 1/2 of our planting to the tide</p>	<p>Cyclone opened the floodgate – wetland is now tidal.</p> <p>See buildings in Puapua Creek – tide now flows past those buildings thus they are situated within the Coastal Marine Area and require Resource Consent.</p>



Appendix 9: Fight The Tip Committee's Panui

# FIGHT THE TIP SAVE THE DOME

FIGHT THE TIP : TIAKI TE WHENUA INCORPORATED

## DID YOU KNOW...

- Waste Management want to put a massive landfill in our pristine Dome Valley?
- There will be 300-500 waste trucks doing return trips from Auckland every day
- Auckland landfills contain up to 17% potentially hazardous waste
- Waterways from the landfill site run into the Hotoe River which leads into the Kaipara Harbour
- The Kaipara Harbour is our largest snapper breeding ground
- **YOU have a say!**

## ARE YOU CONCERNED ABOUT...

- Traffic congestion on SH1? Being stuck behind a truck on this dangerous road? Noise levels?
- Toxic leachate potentially leaking into our waterways? Our rivers? Wellsford's drinking water? The Kaipara Harbour? The possible effect on our fishing industry? Endangering our native flora and fauna?
- How Waste Management will MANAGE all that?

## HOW CAN YOU HELP?

JOIN OUR FACEBOOK GROUP \* SHARE \* SIGN OUR PETITIONS \* PUT UP SIGNS OR PROTEST WITH US \* DONATE TO HELP US STOP THIS LANDFILL

- FightWMSavetheDome (page) [www.facebook.com/groups/SavetheDome](http://www.facebook.com/groups/SavetheDome)
- [fightthetip.nz@gmail.com](mailto:fightthetip.nz@gmail.com)

For more detailed information please turn the page →

## FOREIGN OWNED WASTE MANAGEMENT WANT TO PUT A MASSIVE LANDFILL IN OUR PRISTINE DOME VALLEY!!!

- This is not a small local tip, this is a MASSIVE landfill.
  - The site will operate 24 hours a day, with 300-500 waste trucks doing return trips from Auckland and surrounding areas every day.
  - Other regions are potentially interested in bringing their waste to the Dome Valley landfill too...if so, Northland's waste trucks would come through the Wellsford township.
  - 85% of the rubbish coming to this proposed landfill will be industrial waste. Up to 17% potentially hazardous waste.
  - Waste Management plan on lining a whole valley with a 1.5mm thick plastic (HDPE) liner to catch leachate. They cannot guarantee the exact life span of that liner.
  - The Dome Valley is a high rainfall area, the hills are prone to slipping.
  - Slips could potentially tear the landfill liner or destroy leachate catchments.
  - Waterways from the landfill site run into the Hotoe River which leads into the Kaipara Harbour.
  - Toxins and poisons could potentially reach the Kaipara Harbour which is a very important breeding ground for many fish including snapper.
  - A new Wellsford Town Water supply bore is in the valley below the landfill site.
  - The truck wash down area is near locations identified as being habitat for the endangered Hochstetter frog.
  - An odour neutraliser is sprayed onto the landfill which turns to salts in the environment.
  - Increased noise, rubbish, pests, rodents and seagulls in the environment.
- Further local reading: <https://www.localmatters.co.nz/news/30444-landfill-threatens-to-pollute-water-supplies-says-resident.html>  
 Documentary about Landfills: YouTube "The Secret Life of Landfill"

## WHAT CAN WE DO?

**YOU HAVE A SAY!**  
 The consent application will be publicly notified SOON. You can put a submission to Auckland Council to oppose. We can help with that. Email [fightthetip.nz@gmail.com](mailto:fightthetip.nz@gmail.com)

**SIGN THE PARLIMENT PETITION:**  
[https://www.parliament.nz/en/00/petitions/document/PET\\_38725/petition-of-michelle-carmichael-for-fight-the-tip](https://www.parliament.nz/en/00/petitions/document/PET_38725/petition-of-michelle-carmichael-for-fight-the-tip)

- \* PUT UP SIGNS OR PROTEST WITH US
- \* SIGN OUR PETITIONS: AUCKLAND COUNCIL
- \* AVAAZ.ORG FIGHT THE TIP LANDFILL
- \* DONATIONS TO HELP US STOP THE LANDFILL ARE GRATEFULLY RECEIVED. OUR ACCOUNT: FIGHT THE TIP: TIAKI TE WHENUA 12 2094 0274048 00
- \* GIVE A LITTLE: <http://givaalittle.co.nz/cases/fightthetip/>
- \* JOIN OUR FB GROUP \* JOIN OUR EMAIL COMMUNITY

**TOGETHER WE HAVE A CHANCE**



We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Jennifer Lynn Driskel

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0212696249

**Email address:** [jenniferdriskel@hotmail.co.nz](mailto:jenniferdriskel@hotmail.co.nz)

**Postal address:**

68 Pricor Road  
Wellsford RD2  
Auckland 0972

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

Legacy of landfill on future environment and population. Noise pollution to surrounding properties from valley. Air quality at site and on transport routes. Light pollution. Hours of operation. Transportation cost to rate payer and tax payer due to distance from source and where bin transfer stations may be along the way and if Rail is a future transporter. Insufficient info on Rail. Land zone change. Affect on sea birds scavenging and plastic in nest of our native birds.

399.1

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

I believe a world health forum will lobby to outlaw landfill use in the western world. We as the Green Islands should show by example that we can use all the advances of knowledge and ban the old fashion way of dumping waste into a hole and covering up. This application is for 35 years, by admission in the introduction and supporting documents is just the start of a century or more of potential use. This is not an option for New Zealand's future. I wish a better future for our population with reduced risk to pollutants in our environment. I believe this landfill will have a prolonged negative affect on our environment which is far more than minor.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

No to this site as it is too far from the source. Environmental risk too high. Document's may be outdated

399.2

489

ie:49BUN60339589 Health Risk Assesment, Risk Methodology HHRAP US EPA dated 2005?  
State highway 1 and 16 unsuitable for an increase of heavy vehicals. Transport blockages, what other routes would be used? Time frame of new State Highway 1 in question at this time.  
To re assess at Central government level due to scale of project.

Cost blow out, too costly for the consumer.

Waste of potential recycled resources. Too easy not to change legislation while land fill is still an option. Review processing, and improve and how waste is collected and reduce contamination at source to improve recycling volume.

| 399.2

If consented review bin exchange, further into site to reduce noise to recievers.

| 399.3

Reduce hours of operation and bin exchange.

Review health risk. What will they be in future decades and beyond?

Health risk to native birds. Review the habits on native birds and sea birds for nesting for negative affects.

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Peter Robert Henderson

**Organisation name:** 1949

**Contact phone number:** 0274 776519

**Email address:** [octavius@xtra.co.nz](mailto:octavius@xtra.co.nz)

**Postal address:**

4 John Andrew Drive, Warkworth  
Auckland (and vicinity)  
Auckland (and vicinity) 0910

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

I oppose the change of zoning of the land from farm and forestry to a special landfill precinct.

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

The Dome Valley is part of the rural Mahurangi area and we have traffic problems continually and adding the large number of daily rubbish trucks would add to it greatly. Currently all freight to and from Northland is carried by road and the additional will put too much pressure on the roads and motorists. The dump area is close to the proposed satellite town of Warkworth and with little apparent thought being given to the changes the extra problem of a dump would severely effect the town.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Don't change the zoning. Keep it farms and forestry.

| 400.1

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**



We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Sandra Mather

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 021422935

**Email address:** [sandramather@icloud.com](mailto:sandramather@icloud.com)

**Postal address:**  
216 Goatley Road  
Warkworth  
Warkworth 0981

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

#### Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:

Oppose plan change to rezone area.  
Oppose operation of a landfill in this area.

401.1

#### What are the reasons for your submission?

The environmental impact from potential run off from the operation into streams and leachate into Kaipara Harbour.

The already dangerous stretch of road through the Dome Valley to have hundreds more truck movements every day.

The Flora and Fauna of the Dome Valley compromised by extra traffic and a Dumpsite.

The beauty of the Dome Valley area ruined by hundreds of trucks per day and vermin that a Dump attracts.

#### What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?

We would like Auckland Council to take a stand and oppose the siting of a Dump in Dome Valley, in no way is it an appropriate place, it should be closer to Auckland and to all the rubbish, this is not a green alternative

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

493

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission? No**

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing: Yes**

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** nikki amiss

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0211646544

**Email address:** [windsongcottage@xtra.co.nz](mailto:windsongcottage@xtra.co.nz)

**Postal address:**  
Kaipara Flats Road  
Warkworth  
Warkworth 0981

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**  
the whole application to change the consent to allow the landfill to operate from this site

**What are the reasons for your submission?**  
it contradicts many items in the act designed to protect the land, environment and waterways

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**  
to decline the plan change in its entirety

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** Yes

**Supporting information**

402.1

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Lionel Foster

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0212263409

**Email address:** [landfoster@outlook.com](mailto:landfoster@outlook.com)

**Postal address:**

11 Davies Rd Wellsford  
Wellsford  
Wellsford 0900

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

Springhill Sealed Airstrip

The only mention found in the resource consent documents of on this airstrip is in Tompkin Taylor's AEE on page 35 where it gives a scant brief:

"There is also a working airstrip with associated hangar buildings. The airstrip, is only available for private use."

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

I believe that this part of the AEE fails to give the true value of this airstrip – it is the only sealed airstrip between North Shore and Whangarei airports. Here is a Testament to the sealed Springhill airfield:

"It can take a Cessna Mustang jet no trouble at all – it's the best private airfield in NZ."

– Barry Pinker, Commercial Pilot.

It is noted that a number of individuals, including neighbours to the subject site have expressed their interest in this airfield in the Private Change Request document (Appendix F): Consultation Record 27 February 2020.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Should Council consider granting consent to WMNZ the to operate a landfill in the Dome Valley it



should be conditional that the airstrip and airfield be subdivided from the rest of the property so that it includes all equipment facilities hangers etc and required access in order to retain and increase the value of this private airfield. As supplementary to the subdivision, it is also submitted that all of this area that is required to operate and realise the value of this private airfield carry an airport precinct. This submission is being made to Private Plan Change number 42.

403.1

403.2

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** Yes

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Joshua Don

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0212282633

**Email address:** [joshuaqdon@gmail.com](mailto:joshuaqdon@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**

57 Worker Road  
Wellsford  
Wellsford 0900

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

Springhill Sealed Airstrip

The only mention found in the resource consent documents of on this airstrip is in Tompkin Taylor's AEE on page 35 where it gives a scant brief:

"There is also a working airstrip with associated hangar buildings. The airstrip, is only available for private use."

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

I believe that this part of the AEE fails to give the true value of this airstrip – it is the only sealed airstrip between North Shore and Whangarei airports. Here is a Testament to the sealed Springhill airfield:

"It can take a Cessna Mustang jet no trouble at all – it's the best private airfield in NZ."

– Barry Pinker, Commercial Pilot.

It is noted that a number of individuals, including neighbours to the subject site have expressed their interest in this airfield in the Private Change Request document (Appendix F): Consultation Record 27 February 2020.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Should Council consider granting consent to WMNZ the to operate a landfill in the Dome Valley it

should be conditional that the airstrip and airfield be subdivided from the rest of the property so that it includes all equipment facilities hangers etc and required access in order to retain and increase the value of this private airfield. As supplementary to the subdivision, it is also submitted that all of this area that is required to operate and realise the value of this private airfield carry an airport precinct. This submission is being made to Private Plan Change number 42.

404.1

404.2

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**

|

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** malcolm lea

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0211502488

**Email address:** [malcolmlea200@gmail.com](mailto:malcolmlea200@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**  
199 Shepherd Rd  
Auckland  
Auckland 0975

### Submission details

**This submission:** supports the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**  
land use plan change and all the elements of the consents and consent conditions

|405.1

**What are the reasons for your submission?**  
to improve the outcomes

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**  
complete management plans of all aspects . clear consent conditions local community group to be  
leased with by Waste management on all operational aspects and a 10 dollar levy per metre for  
local environment improvement

|405.1  
|405.2  
|405.3

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** Yes

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** Yes



**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Dot Dalziell

**Organisation name:** NZ Walking Access Commission Ara Hikoī

**Contact phone number:** 021379132

**Email address:** [dot.dalziell@walkingaccess.govt.nz](mailto:dot.dalziell@walkingaccess.govt.nz)

**Postal address:**

PO Box 11181  
Manners Street  
Wellington, New Zealand 6142

### Submission details

**This submission:** is neutral regarding the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

The Plan Change and Resource Consent documentation does not identify the strategic importance of protecting and enhancing landscape-scale outdoor public access in the area. In line with the Rodney Greenways Pūhoi to Pākiri paths and trails plan (see Greenways Plan attached, particularly Map 2, page 24), the existing unformed legal road network adjoining the ARL land is a valuable provision for walking and cycling connectivity between Warkworth, Matakana and the Pākiri Coast, and offers opportunities within the buffer zone of the proposed landfill to further develop, enhance and connect public outdoor access.

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

The Walking Access Commission submits that walking and cycling connectivity proposed in the Rodney Pūhoi to Pakiri Greenways plan should be taken into consideration by the landfill developers, and steps taken to ensure connectivity into this network through the ARL development.

The Greenways plan is a published document that sets out the Rodney Local Board's long term vision for a network of landscape-scale paths, tracks and trails in the eastern part of the Rodney Local Board area, with the Dome Valley at its westernmost edge.

The applicant's Assessment of Environmental Effects section 9.2.4 describes consideration given by

the applicant to recreational access. However this is constrained to recreational access opportunities discussed with Department of Conservation and NZ Walking Access Commission in the context of specific Overseas Investment Office Consent Conditions for public access. These are OIO consent conditions that the applicant is already required to implement.

We submit that the Resource Consent and Private Plan Change considerations for recreational access need to be far broader, and include landscape-scale connectivity through the proposed landfill site and connecting to surrounding unformed legal roads.

The applicant's Assessment of Environmental Effects section 8.2.6 outlines intended Road stopping of unformed legal roads which cross Valley 1. While this is a separate matter governed by the LGA, if the applicant were to be successful in their road stopping application(s) there would be a net loss in public access provision in the area. Careful consideration needs to be given to the general principle (as discussed in the Commission's Guidelines for the Management of Unformed Legal Roads - attached) that unformed legal roads have the same status as formed legal roads, and that the Courts have favoured public rights to retain roads over private bids to stop them.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Our submission is that there is an opportunity to amend both the Plan Change and Resource Consent to require particular public access to be created in and through the ARL landscape. This public access would connect to the legal road network (including unformed legal roads) adjoining the land, and also to future walking and cycling infrastructure in the surrounding area, specifically: | 406.1

1. A walking and cycling linkage connecting Wayby Valley north-western boundary of the ARL to Waiwhiu Valley via Wilson Road; and | 406.1

2. North-South walking and cycling linkage connecting from Wayby Valley through the ARL site to Sunnybrook Scenic Reserve. | 406.2

This is additional to the recreational access provisions outlined by the applicant.

We also submit that the council should require that the road stopping of unformed legal roads be constrained to Valley 1, and should not be sought for any part of the legal road network providing key landscape linkage. | 406.3

Furthermore, we submit that should their intended road stopping applications proceed, the applicant must be required to provide suitable replacement public access, and that this replacement public access should not also be counted as an enhancement or as mitigation for other environmental effects arising through the development of the landfill. | 406.4

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** Yes

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** Yes

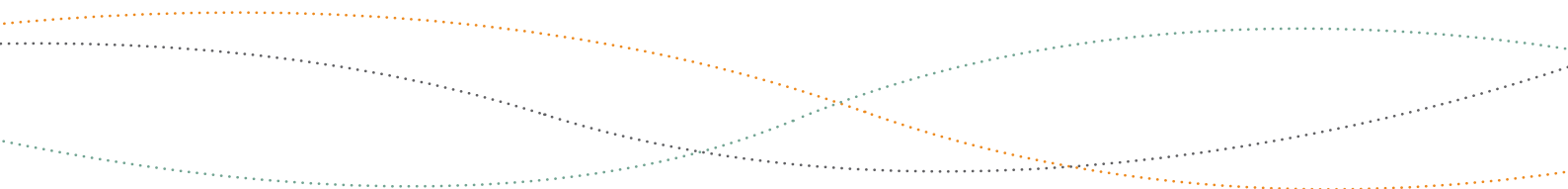
**Supporting information:**

- puhoi-pakiri-greenways-part-one.pdf
- ULR-Guidelinesfor-web.pdf

New Zealand Walking Access Commission

# Guidelines for the Management of Unformed Legal Roads

Edition 1 February 2011



WALKING ACCESS  
ARA HIKOI AOTEAROA

504





**WALKING ACCESS**  
ARA HĪKOI AOTEAROA

**NEW ZEALAND WALKING ACCESS COMMISSION**  
**ARA HĪKOI AOTEAROA**

Level 6, Revera House  
48-54 Mulgrave Street  
PO BOX 12-348  
Thorndon  
Wellington 6144  
NEW ZEALAND

Phone +64 4 815 8502

Fax +64 4 815 8516

[contact@walkingaccess.govt.nz](mailto:contact@walkingaccess.govt.nz)

[www.walkingaccess.govt.nz](http://www.walkingaccess.govt.nz)

[www.wams.org.nz](http://www.wams.org.nz)

ISBN 978-0-477-10332-9 (print)

ISBN 978-0-477-10333-6 (online)

© Copyright New Zealand Walking Access Commission 2011

**DISCLAIMER:** The information in this document is not government policy. While every effort has been made to ensure the information is accurate, the New Zealand Walking Access Commission does not accept any responsibility or liability for error of fact, omission, interpretation or opinion that may be present, nor for the consequences of any decision based on this information.

# Foreword

Recreational access to our lakes, beaches, rivers, and mountains is an important part of what it is to be a New Zealander. Being in the outdoors is part of our cultural identity and something that we see as part of the birthright of all New Zealanders.

The New Zealand Walking Access Commission (the Commission) is the Crown entity that promotes access to publicly-owned land. It aims to enhance free, certain, enduring, and practical walking access to the New Zealand outdoors.

Because of this, the Commission has a strong interest in roads – particularly in unformed legal roads.

Former Registrar-General of Lands Brian Hayes has researched the origin and legal standing of unformed legal roads. In his book, *Roads, Water Margins, and Riverbeds: the law on public access*, he says the unformed roading network is the true anchor of rights of access to the outdoors:

*“There has long been a close affinity in New Zealand between roads along water, unformed roads, waterside reservations of public land in lieu of roads, and the publicly owned riverbeds which together provide our recreational highways.*

*The intention of the Crown and the Colonial Office when founding New Zealand was to provide a new open country where the outdoors should be the preserve of the people rather than the privilege of the land owners. At the same time, land in New Zealand was to become a free market commodity, and private rights had to be respected.*

*The author has formed the opinion that the roading pattern set out by the early surveyors along water and over land to be Crown granted is and continues to be the foundation of free, public and permanent access in New Zealand. The intention was that most of these roads would remain in a state of nature. Next to the rivers, mountains, lakes and the sea, the unformed roading network, originally held in trust by the Crown for the people and now administered by local councils, is one of the greatest recreational assets of the nation, for it is the one mechanism that provides an unqualified guarantee of access for everyone.”*

The Commission aims to be the lead government agency on public access issues. As part of this, we were assigned by the Government the task of providing this ‘best practice’ guidelines document for local authorities. These guidelines are designed to help support city councils and district councils.

The Commission was directed to lead a group of government agencies – made up of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, Land Information NZ, and the Department of Internal Affairs – to work with Local Government NZ to develop and issue guidelines for local government on:

- a) the administration of unformed legal roads with the aim of removing possible impediments for their use for walking access; and
- b) the legislation and administrative practices on the stopping of unformed legal roads.

We have liaised with these organisations and other individuals and organisations to produce this document. We hope it will be of value.

We also expect that this will be just the first edition – and anticipate that future editions will be produced, taking into account experience from other organisations with a role in this area.

Comments, suggestions, and feedback on this document should be sent to:

The Operations Manager  
New Zealand Walking Access Commission  
PO Box 12-348  
Thorndon  
Wellington 6144  
or [contact@walkingaccess.govt.nz](mailto:contact@walkingaccess.govt.nz).

We have a small team in Wellington and a network of regional field advisors, who are working with local councils to provide advice, information, and guidance so that any conflict over public access can be resolved as quickly as possible.

**John Acland**

Chairman  
New Zealand Walking Access Commission

# Contents

<b>Foreword</b>	
<b>Introduction</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>Background</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>Unformed legal roads – a legacy</b>	<b>5</b>
<b>The law and unformed legal roads</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>What the courts say</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>Repairs and maintenance</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>Guidelines for dealing with common issues</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>Stopping of unformed legal roads</b>	<b>19</b>
<b>Recommended best practice</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>Glossary</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>Appendix A</b>	<b>29</b>
Legislation applicable to unformed legal roads	
<b>Appendix B</b>	<b>31</b>
Historical background on road formation and maintenance	
<b>Appendix C</b>	<b>33</b>
Environment Court case studies	
<b>Appendix D</b>	<b>37</b>
Gates and Cattlestops Order 1955	
<b>Appendix E</b>	<b>39</b>
If visitors to my farm are injured, am I liable?	
<b>Appendix F</b>	<b>42</b>
Schedule 10 Local Government Act 1974	
<b>Appendix G</b>	<b>46</b>
Interim standard for stopping or resumption of road	



# Introduction

## Section summary

- The New Zealand Walking Access Commission was established to improve public access to and enjoyment of, the outdoors
- The Commission has developed an online Walking Access Mapping System (WAMS) which shows where the public may go
- Many public access ways are unformed or 'paper' roads
- Councils may receive more questions about rights to use unformed legal roads now this information is easier to obtain.

Access to the great outdoors is part of New Zealand's culture and identity. Outdoor New Zealand is a unique place to enjoy. Our rich recreational heritage – based on access to rivers, lakes, beaches and alpine areas – contributes to our quality of life as well as enhancing our awareness of the natural environment. However, public access to these places is not always clear and people are often unsure about where they can and cannot go.

The New Zealand Walking Access Commission (the Commission) was established by the Walking Access Act 2008 to enhance opportunities for public walking access to New Zealand's great outdoors, while respecting private landholders' rights and property.

One of the requirements of the Commission is to:

*“Compile, hold and publish maps and information about land over which members of the public have walking access.”<sup>1</sup>*

The Commission has developed a Walking Access Mapping System (WAMS), an online resource designed to inform the New Zealand public and overseas visitors about land open to walking access. It can be accessed at [www.wams.org.nz](http://www.wams.org.nz) or through the Commission website at [www.walkingaccess.govt.nz](http://www.walkingaccess.govt.nz).

1. *Walking Access Act 2008*, No 101, Section 10 (1) (c). New Zealand Parliament.

The WAMS has been developed for the Commission by Terralink International Ltd in association with Geographic Business Solutions. It uses topographical and cadastral (land records) information highlighting conservation land, roads (including unformed or paper roads), esplanade strips, and other land open to public access (derived from Land Information New Zealand (LINZ) databases) and aerial photography, put into graphic form.

The mapping system is evolutionary. In addition to topographical and cadastral information, and aerial photography, more information will be added in the future, depending on how users respond. This information will appear as the Tracks and Access Points (TAPS) layer in the WAMS.

The WAMS does not exist in isolation and recreational users will continue to be guided by the New Zealand Outdoor Access Code<sup>2</sup>, which provides advice on behaviour and expectations.

With the advent of the WAMS, walkers, trampers, cyclists, hunters and off road vehicle users have ready access to a way of identifying tracks, roads and walkways they can legally access. This greater public knowledge may result in councils receiving more questions about the legal status of and accessibility to

unformed legal roads, (sometimes known as 'paper roads')<sup>3</sup>, under their jurisdiction. Landholders may also be concerned about potentially greater use of unformed roads and how this might affect their privacy and security.

These guidelines are designed to explain the law and practice relating to the administration of unformed legal roads from a public access perspective.

Issues may include:

- landholder concerns about unformed legal roads intersecting or bordering their property being publicly identified
- landholders disputing the legal status of unformed legal roads
- members of the public objecting to obstructions such as fences, locked gates or buildings
- members of the public leaving gates open, lighting fires or bringing dogs into contact with a farming operation
- disputes between parties over the location of unformed legal roads
- proposals to stop unformed legal roads; and
- questions about the responsibility of councils for the maintenance of, or safety of users of, unformed legal roads.

2. New Zealand Walking Access Commission. (2010). *New Zealand Outdoor Access Code*.

3. The term 'paper road' was originally applied to roads that were drawn on the survey plans, but not pegged out on the ground. Case law has established that these roads have the same legal status as any other road.

# Background

## Section summary

- The Walking Access Act was the culmination of wide consultation
- During this process concerns about unformed legal roads were frequently raised
- Information about the location of legal roads whether formed or unformed is held by Land Information New Zealand (LINZ)
- The cadastral information in the LINZ database Landonline incorporates historical data that is subject to continuing review
- The Walking Access Mapping System (WAMS) makes data derived from LINZ much more accessible to the public
- There are accuracy issues about small amounts of this data, particularly that relating to rural areas.

The Walking Access Act 2008 was the culmination of widespread consultation with the public and interest groups in response to concerns about the availability of public walking access to New Zealand's outdoors. Two expert groups were appointed by the Government to guide the consultation and report on the issues. They were the:

- Land Access Ministerial Reference Group, which reported in 2003
- Walking Access Consultation Panel, which reported in 2007.

During this extensive consultation process, concerns were frequently raised about unformed legal roads and rights of public access.

Unformed legal roads are widespread throughout New Zealand. They are documented in the survey records held by Land Information New Zealand (LINZ), although these records do not distinguish between formed and unformed legal roads. The electronic form of these records can be accessed through Landonline ([www.landonline.govt.nz](http://www.landonline.govt.nz)), the LINZ interface for land title and survey records.

The survey records are public information but Landonline is designed for use by lawyers, surveyors and other land professionals rather than people who simply want information for recreational purposes. Topographical maps are

also published by LINZ. These maps show the physical features of the landscape, including road formation. Road formation does not necessarily indicate a legal road open to the public.

The WAMS provides walkers, trampers, hunters and others with easily accessible, current information about public access to New Zealand's outdoors.

Specifically it:

- indicates the location of land that, on the basis of the information held in the LINZ cadastral records, is open to public access
- enables the display of, or links to, additional information about walking access provided by other agencies or the public
- provides information and operational tools for the Commission to facilitate new access and mediate disputes over access.

The system has been designed to be:

- reliable, objective and as accurate as practicable, within the constraints of the underlying data
- current – the database will be kept up-to-date as legal and administrative changes are made (monthly via LINZ)
- free
- accessible, via the Internet, with the facility to view, download and print.

It should be noted, however, that the mapping system is only as accurate as the LINZ-sourced data it relies on. Many unformed legal roads were first defined in very old surveys. Although they met the needs of national mapping and surveying at the time, they are not as accurate as users today may expect. This can be illustrated by comparing high country boundaries defined by old surveys (subsequently manually transferred onto paper record sheets), with modern land information such as aerial or satellite photographs; inconsistencies of tens of metres can be found.

The process of overlaying the different information sources has potential for misalignment, and this needs to be taken into account in identifying the location of roads.

As a clearer picture emerges of the location of publicly accessible land, including unformed legal roads, local councils are likely to face challenges in managing public and private expectations.



# Unformed legal roads – a legacy

## Section summary

Unformed legal roads:

- were mostly established in the early years of New Zealand settlement
- are roads that have not been constructed
- have often not been 'pegged out' on the ground
- have the same legal status as any other public road
- are found extensively over the countryside as well as around the coast and alongside rivers and lakes.

Most unformed legal roads were established in the early days of settlement, particularly, in the period of provincial government (1854 to 1876). Before Crown land was sold, land was set aside as roads to ensure public access would be available once the land was developed. Roads were shown on survey plans but frequently not built or used. These include the 'paper' roads we have inherited today.

As well as intersecting our farmland and bush, unformed legal roads form much of the reserved land around the coast and alongside waterways. These waterside strips of land, sometimes referred to as the 'Queen's chain',<sup>4</sup> were set aside for public use such as access to beaches, rivers and lakes. They were originally designated as 'roads', not because they were in many cases ever meant to be actual highways, but because a road was the most clearly understood legal form of public reservation available at the time to guarantee future public availability.

4. People often refer to the strip of land (usually 20 metres wide) reserved for public use along the sea shore and the banks of rivers and lakes as the 'Queen's chain' but there is no such legal entity. Instead there are a variety of land types which provide public access and/or protect conservation values. Private land also often extends to the water's edge so, in reality, no continuous chain of public land exists.

New Zealand has an estimated 56,000 kilometres<sup>5</sup> of unformed legal roads. Some are part of farmland, others are muddy tracks, some are too rough to cross and some even traverse the side of sheer cliffs. The important thing to remember is that, however impractical, unformed or impassable, unformed legal roads have exactly the same legal status as any public road. They remain open to public access.

The term 'unformed legal road' generally refers to roads that:

- have not been formed as recognisable, surfaced roads. They may be just a strip marked on a map, ruts in the ground or indistinguishable from the surrounding countryside
- are formed roads that are no longer maintained by the responsible territorial authority, and have, in effect, reverted to being unformed.

Unformed legal roads are no different in law from formed public roads. That is, the public has the right to use them on foot, on horse back, or in vehicles without hindrance from the adjoining landholders or anyone else.<sup>6,7</sup> However users of roads should still be considerate of others, including adjoining landholders and their livestock and property.

In summary, unformed legal roads may be unsurfaced, inaccessible and impossible to tell apart from the surrounding land but, in the eyes of the law – under the right to pass and re-pass – they are no different to the tarsealed highways we use every day.

5. Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. (2007). Internal paper.

6. Hayes B. E. (2008) *Roads, Water Margins and Riverbeds: The Law on Public Access contains a full analysis of the rights attaching to unformed legal roads*. Faculty of Law University of Otago, New Zealand in conjunction with The Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

7. The right of free passage can be restricted by local councils by temporarily closing a road in accordance with the 10th Schedule of the Local Government Act 1974.

# The law and unformed legal roads

## Section summary

- The law does not distinguish between formed and unformed roads
- 'Roads' can include bridle paths and footpaths
- Legislation vested most roads in local councils in 1973
- The Local Government Act 1974 is the main statute covering roads, other than state highways, both unformed and formed
- In practical terms an unformed road is a road that has not been improved with gravel, metal or sealed surface.

These guidelines are concerned with roads that are recognised as public highways in law. All references to 'roads' mean roads in this legal sense, as distinct from road formation on private land that does not have this legal status.

An unformed legal road has the same legal status as any other road and the same general laws apply to both. The legal definition of a road is "a public highway, whether used as a carriageway, bridle path or footpath."<sup>8</sup>

The Crown used to hold title to all rural roads under the Public Works Acts. In January 1973 the ownership of roads in counties (which included virtually all of the unformed roads that are the subject of this paper) was transferred to the then county councils.<sup>9</sup>

The current law on the ownership of roads (other than state highways) is in s 316 of the Local Government Act 1974 which vests roads in the relevant council (territorial authority). Management and control of rural roads (as distinct from ownership) was devolved to county councils at a much earlier date, prior to 1900. Part 21 of the Local Government Act 1974 currently is the main statute covering roads, other than state highways, both unformed and formed.

8. Short W. S. (1907). *A Treatise Upon the Law of Roads, Bridges and Streets in New Zealand*, at p8. New Zealand Government Department of Roads.

9. *Counties Act 1956, Section 191A* as inserted by s2 of the *Counties Amendment Act 1972*. New Zealand Parliament.

The 1974 Act does not clearly define what a road is, other than by reference to existing roads. The term 'road' and the rights inherent in roads are largely common law concepts.

Neither does the 1974 Act describe the characteristics of an 'unformed' road. Section 2 does, however, define what the 'formation' of a road amounts to:

*"Formation, in relation to any road, has the same meaning as the construction of the road, and includes gravelling, metalling, sealing, or permanently surfacing the road..."*

An unformed road can, therefore, be taken to mean a road that has not been constructed or enhanced by adding metal, seal or any other type of surface.

Part 21 of the 1974 Act spells out councils' terms of ownership and responsibilities. In essence, councils hold title to roads (except state highways) on behalf of the public and are obliged to see that the right of passage is preserved.

Other statutes that have relevance to roads are:

- the Government Rooding Powers Act 1989
- the Public Works Act 1981.

While the same roading legislation generally applies to both formed and unformed roads, there are legislative conditions that apply specifically to unformed roads:

- unformed roads are subject to resumption of ownership by the Crown. When the land is transferred from a council to the Crown it becomes subject to the Land Act 1948<sup>10</sup>
- roads along rivers and the coast, if stopped, become esplanade reserves vested in the council<sup>11</sup>
- roads in rural areas cannot be stopped without the consent of the Minister for Land Information<sup>12</sup>
- unformed roads intersecting or adjoining Crown land may be closed (in this context meaning stopped)<sup>13</sup>
- unformed roads intersecting or adjoining land owned or acquired by the Crown may be closed prior to subdivision.<sup>14</sup>

A summary of legislation applicable to unformed legal roads can be found in Appendix A.

10. *Local Government Act 1974. Section 323.* New Zealand Parliament.

11. *Local Government Act 1974. Section 345 (3).* New Zealand Parliament. (Note, however, *Resource Management Act 1991. Section 77.* New Zealand Parliament.)

12. *Local Government Act 1974. Section 342 (1) (a).* New Zealand Parliament.

13. *Land Act 1948. Section 43 (1).* New Zealand Parliament.

14. *Land Act 1948. Section 43 (1).* New Zealand Parliament.



# What the courts say

## Section summary

- Over time, courts have clarified the status of unformed legal roads
- The Privy Council says a road identified on a record plan, even if not pegged out on the ground (a 'paper road'), has the legal status of a formed legal road
- Courts have favoured public rights to retain roads over private bids to stop them.

Disputes over unformed legal roads have arisen for as long as the roads themselves have existed. Some landholders regard unformed legal roads as an inconvenience; developers often want to get rid of them; and members of the public are sometimes upset when they find them blocked by buildings, fences or locked gates. When these disputes cannot be resolved between affected parties and local councils, the courts may become involved.

The courts have clarified the legal status of unformed legal roads. The key case is the decision of the Privy Council in *Snushall v Kaikoura County (1923)*,<sup>15</sup> which reaffirmed decisions previously made by the Supreme Court (now the High Court) and the Court of Appeal.

The Snushall case established, on the authority of the Privy Council, that a road shown on a record plan but not physically 'laid out' on the ground (i.e. a paper road) has the same legal status as a formed legal road.<sup>16</sup>

15. *Snushall v Kaikoura County (1923)* AC459 (1840-1932) New Zealand Privy Council Cases 670, (1920) NZLR 783 (CA).

16. Hayes B. E. (2007). *Roading law as it applies to Unformed Roads*. Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, Wellington, New Zealand.

The legal security of an unformed legal road has been protected by the historic and enduring common law right of citizens to pass and repass on a road. This principle has been strongly upheld by the highest courts.

Justice Peter Blanchard when delivering the decision of the Court of Appeal in *Man O' War Station Ltd v Auckland City Council (2002)*<sup>17</sup> said:

*"The integrity of the roading infrastructure is of such importance to the economic and social welfare of any society that it is to be anticipated that the public right to the use of roads will be given a measure of priority when it comes in conflict with private claims."*

This judgement makes it clear the court gives priority to rights of public access over private interests when it comes to disputes over roads.

---

17. *Man O' War Station Ltd v Auckland City Council (2002)* 2 NZLR 267, at p286

# Repairs and maintenance

## Section summary

- Statute law does not provide clear guidelines about the maintenance of unformed legal roads
- The courts have tended to say councils are not liable for maintaining unformed legal roads
- The surface of unformed legal roads is often maintained by the occupiers (usually farmers) of adjoining or intersected private land.

A territorial authority has full power under s 319 of the Local Government Act 1974 to do whatever is necessary to construct and maintain any road under its control. The historic background on road formation and maintenance is contained in appendix B. In respect of formed roads there seems to be an ongoing obligation to maintain them. It is less clear whether there is any obligation to form or maintain historic unformed legal roads.

This apparent deficit in written law has been addressed by the courts in New Zealand, which have tended to absolve local councils from the responsibility for maintaining or repairing unformed legal roads, or at least made it discretionary.

Writing in *Roads, Water Margins and Riverbeds: the Law on Public Access*,<sup>18</sup> Brian Hayes observes that a raft of case law has established that councils cannot be prosecuted on the grounds of nonfeasance (doing nothing) to maintain roads that have never been formed.

*“A territorial authority is not bound to keep in repair roads which have never been formed and remain in a state of nature, and is not liable for injuries caused by defects in such roads to people who may use them.”*

18. Hayes B. E. (2008) *Roads, Water Margins and Riverbeds: The Law on Public Access contains a full analysis of the rights attaching to unformed legal roads*. Faculty of Law University of Otago, New Zealand in conjunction with The Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

19. *Inhabitants of Kowai Road Board v Ashby* (1891) 9 NZLR658; *Tuapeka County Council v Johns* (1913) 32 NZLR618.

20. *Hocking v Attorney-General* (1963) NZLR513 (CA). Also referred to in the Resource Management Act 1991. Section 77. New Zealand Parliament.)

Decisions from various court cases have further clarified the responsibilities of councils regarding the upkeep of unformed legal roads.

These can be summarised as follows

- the council has no obligation to construct or maintain an unformed legal road<sup>19</sup>
- if the council carries out no work there is no liability<sup>20</sup>
- the council can fill in holes on part of a long line of unformed road, but still be immune from any duty to repair the whole road<sup>21</sup>
- the council is immune from the operation of natural causes<sup>22</sup>
- if the council undertakes any artificial work, such as a culvert or bridge on a road which is generally unformed, it has a duty of reasonable care in construction and also a duty to monitor and repair any change in conditions that could make the construction dangerous.<sup>23</sup>

Whenever the safety or convenience of the public applies, the council may require the owner or occupier of any land not separated from a road by a sufficient fence, to enclose the land with a fence that complies with council requirements.<sup>24</sup>

There are additional responsibilities applying to secondary-use roads, such as old 'ferry

roads' leading to a river, which were originally maintained by the council as noted by Hayes.<sup>25</sup> In summary, the council is not liable for repair or maintenance for any damage to the unformed road through erosion, degradation or general wear and tear.<sup>26</sup>

Further background on the case law relating to road stopping is contained in Appendix C.

### Maintenance by adjoining landholders

Although they have no legal right of ownership, landholders of land adjoining unformed legal roads sometimes maintain the unformed legal road by laying down a gravel or metal surface or, if they are in pasture, keeping them free of noxious weeds. These actions may benefit the adjoining landholder but they also benefit recreational users because they can walk or ride through the land with greater ease.

This informal arrangement, where adjoining landholders privately care for the land comprising unformed legal roads, has traditionally saved councils time and money for weed and pest control. In return, adjoining landholders have had free use of the land for such purposes as the grazing of stock and have generally not been required to fence their boundaries with the unformed legal roads.

19. *Inhabitants of Kowai Road Board v Ashby* (1891) 9 NZLR658; *Tuapeka County Council v Johns* (1913) 32 NZLR618.

20. *Hocking v Attorney-General* (1963) NZLR513 (CA). Also refer to the Resource Management Act 1991. Section 77. New Zealand Parliament.

21. *Inhabitants of Kowai Road Board v Ashby* (1891) 9 NZLR658; *Tuapeka County Council v Johns* (1913) 32 NZLR618.

22. *Tarry v the Taranaki County Council* (1894) 12 NZLR487 (CA); *Hokianga County v Parlane Brothers* (1940) NZLR315; *Newsome v Darton Urban District Council* (1938) 3 All ER9; *Hocking v Attorney-General* (1963) NZLR513 (CA).

23. *Hocking v Attorney-General* (1963) NZLR513 (CA).

24. *Local Government Act 1974*, Section 353 (c). New Zealand Parliament.

25. Hayes B E. 2003. *Roads, Water Margins and Riverbeds: The Law on Public Access*. p84.

26. *Tarry v the Taranaki County Council* (1894) 12 NZLR487 (CA); *Hokianga County v Parlane Brothers* (1940) NZLR315; *Newsome v Darton Urban District Council* (1938) 3 All ER9; *Hocking v Attorney-General* (1963) NZLR513 (CA).



# Guidelines for dealing with common issues

## Section summary

- The public has right of passage along any public road
- The public has the right to use unformed legal roads, but must not endanger or cause distress to an adjoining landholders livestock or damage any property, including the surface of the unformed legal road
- Occupation does not equal ownership
- 'Licences to occupy' have no legal basis
- Fences, cattle stops and swing gates are allowed under certain circumstances
- In most circumstances, landholders are protected if someone is injured on their property while using an unformed road
- Farmers have a duty under the Health and Safety in Employment Act 1992 to warn visitors about work-related hazards.

Local councils are legally responsible for administering unformed legal roads. As the public becomes more aware of these access ways through use of the WAMS, councils may be called on to provide information, and mediate in disputes. Although the law is clear about the legal status of unformed legal roads, the practical application of the legislation can present challenges. Below are some brief guidelines for dealing with common issues.

## Public rights

The public has the right of passage along any road regardless of whether it is formed or unformed.

Many unformed legal roads are not fenced off from neighbouring farmland, so extra care is needed. To avoid upsetting adjoining landholders, the public should follow some basic rules:

- leave gates as they find them
- don't litter or damage property
- don't chase or distress livestock
- keep dogs on a leash.

Any negligent behaviour that causes damage to property or distress to an adjoining landholder could result in legal action for loss or damage.

It is important to be aware that many unformed legal roads are indistinguishable from the surrounding countryside and users may unwittingly stray onto the adjoining private land.

The limitations of early survey and mapping techniques and other issues relating to accuracy mean that there can be a significant margin of error in the location of unformed legal roads in rural areas as shown in the cadastral records held by LINZ. In the more remote areas this could be up 50 metres either way in terms of their lateral location.

A hand-held Global Positioning System (GPS) receiver will typically achieve an accuracy of about 5-10 metres (greater accuracies can be achieved with more expensive equipment, commonly used for cadastral surveys). For these reasons, the use of GPS tools cannot be relied on for accurately determining the boundaries of unformed legal roads in rural areas. In the event of a dispute about the precise location of the boundaries of an unformed legal road a modern re-survey may be necessary.

From a practical perspective, the precise location of the boundaries may not be critical. Rather, an acknowledgement of the existence of the road by both the adjoining landholder and the public may be sufficient to reach a practical solution to accepting the public right of way through the area.

Just as private landholders have the right of undisturbed possession of their land, the public has a right to use a legal road. An issue is how the public can enjoy this right where there may be uncertainty as to the location of the boundary between the road and the private land, either because of a lack of precision in the cadastral record or because of a lack of any marked boundary. This difficulty applies just as much to the landholder in terms of protecting the private land from trespass.

There appears to be little, if any, case law on the point. A person can, however, be in a difficult position if served a trespass notice in a situation where the boundary may be unclear. The notice can be intimidating and, therefore, unlikely to be tested in the courts.

A landholder with an unformed legal road adjoining or intersecting their land who is concerned about possible trespass by the public, could indicate the whereabouts of the road. This will lessen the likelihood of a road user crossing land which the owner regards as private.

The boundaries of unformed legal roads are frequently not 'pegged out', unlike conventional land parcel boundaries. The exact location of a fixed boundary, if it is disturbed or there is an argument over its location, may be re-established to a degree of accuracy established by the law relating to surveys. Unformed legal roads that have not been defined on the ground do not have this attribute but do exist legally and physically, and establish legal boundaries with the adjoining land.

Physical identification by the landholder of the adjoining land of what the landholder considers to be the boundary with the unformed legal road should limit disputes. If, in spite of such identification, a dispute arises, the identified boundary will at least be a starting point from the landholder's perspective.

### Private rights

Holders of land adjoining an unformed legal road have the right not to have their livestock disturbed, or property damaged as a result of people passing along an unformed road. Landholders should ensure that livestock do not prevent the use of an unformed legal road by the public. This is

reflected in s 33 of the Impounding Act 1955, which provides for the impounding of livestock wandering or tethered on any road in such a manner as to obstruct or be reasonably likely to obstruct the road. There is provision in s 34 of the 1955 Act for a local council to provide exemption from this provision where:

*"...(it) is satisfied that any road or any portion of a road within its district is so infrequently used by motor traffic that stock depasturing on or near the road will not constitute an inconvenience or danger to the users thereof."*

If landholders wish to keep people off their property they may define and fence their boundaries or place signposts indicating the boundaries.

In terms of protecting safety and convenience of the public, s353 of the Local Government Act 1974 empowers councils to require an adjoining landholder to fence the boundary of the road.

### Fencing and gates

Councils are not financially responsible for the fencing of any legal road boundaries.

Unformed legal roads may be isolated with gates, installed by the occupier at their expense, in accordance with s 344 of the 1974 Act. The locking of such gates is not permitted. Section 344 of the 1974 Act requires any person who wishes to erect a gate across the road to apply in writing to the council.

Temporary fencing for the purpose of stock control may be erected across an unformed legal road but must not inhibit pedestrian access.

### Does occupation equal ownership?

No. While many unformed legal roads that intersect farmland may have been occupied for many years, this does not give the occupier rights of ownership. This is clearly stated in s 172(2) of the Land Act 1948. While some adjoining landholders may treat unformed legal roads as though they own them, they have no greater right to use of the road than any member of the public. Moreover, they are not entitled to use the road in any way that obstructs the public right of free passage. It comes back to the robust legal principle that once a road is created it remains a road unless it is legally stopped. Even if the land parcels of road have been mistakenly included in a certificate of title for a parcel of private land, the law says the roads still exist even if they are not shown or referred to in the title document.<sup>27</sup>

### Licences to occupy and leases

Some local councils issue informal 'licences to occupy' or 'fencing permits' to occupiers of land adjoining unformed legal roads as a kind of grazing right over unformed legal roads. While this has become common practice, there is no provision in the 1974 Act for licences of this kind. Although local councils have control over unformed legal roads, the legal basis is more like that of a caretaker of the land for the public, and their powers do not extend to 'sub leasing' in this manner.

The only statutory authority for licences to occupy is in s 340 of the 1974 Act and applies to the use of roads for motor garages in urban areas.

27. Land Act 1948. Section 77. New Zealand Parliament.

Section 341 of that Act authorises leases of airspace and the subsoil of roads but requires the council to ensure there is no interference with the right of passage.

These two statutory powers highlight the absence of an explicit statutory power to lease or licence the use of the road surface.

### Obstructions on unformed legal roads

If they are to fulfil their intended function, roads should not be obstructed in a way that interferes with the public right of free passage. This is reinforced in the 1974 Act, for example, by s 355 that empowers councils to require owners of abutting land to trim or remove overhanging trees that may interfere with the use of the road. A provision in s 344 empowers councils to authorise cattle stops or gates across roads that are not (longitudinally) fenced.

Obstructions on unformed legal roads may include fences, gates or even buildings. They could also include trees and other vegetation, especially if deliberately cultivated.

There are no explicit enforcement provisions in the 1974 Act in respect of obstructions, but keeping roads free of obstructions could be seen as a duty of local councils as part of their management responsibilities for roads.

It should be noted that it is an offence under the Summary Offences Act 1981 (s 22) to obstruct a public way. In some circumstances the police may be able to assist in dealing with obstructions on unformed legal roads.

If members of the public find an unformed legal road blocked by a fence or other obstruction

and they are not able to resolve the issue with the adjoining landholder, they should take up the matter with the responsible council. Involving the police should be a last resort.

### Provision for cattle stops and swing gates

Landholders whose properties are intersected by unformed legal roads are, under certain circumstances, allowed to use gates and cattle stops to protect and contain livestock.

This is provided for in s 344 of the Local Government Act 1974 and the Gates and Cattle Stops Order 1955 (see appendix D). Where a gate has been placed across a legal road the public needs to observe the requirements in s 8 of the Trespass Act 1980 in respect of gates:

*“8. Gates - Every person commits an offence against the Act who*

*(a)...*

*(b) with intent to cause loss, annoyance, or inconvenience to any other person, -*

*(i) Opens and leaves open a shut gate; or*

*(ii) Unfastens and leaves unfastened a fastened gate; or*

*(iii) Shuts and leaves shut an open gate - on or leading to any land used for the farming of domestic animals or of any other animals held under lawful authority.”*

This section of the Trespass Act 1980 is designed to ensure that farming operations are not hindered by inappropriate behaviour concerning a gate, whether on private land, or on a legal road leading to farmland.



## Use by motor vehicles

There is no specific legal provision to permanently stop vehicles using unformed legal roads but use – particularly by four-wheel drive vehicles – can result in considerable damage to unstable surfaces. The provisions in s 342 of the Local Government Act 1974 can be used to close a road temporarily to specified forms of traffic for reasons specified in the statute. These reasons relate, however, almost exclusively to formed roads. For these reasons, some local councils have investigated options to ban motor vehicles from using unformed legal roads where this poses risks of environmental damage.

The Dunedin City Council has made the following bylaw to deal with such situations.

It reads:

### “PART 21: RESTRICTION OF TRAFFIC

*21.1 Purpose – To prevent damage to the surface of unformed legal roads.*

*21.2 Statutes – The Council has jurisdiction to create such a bylaw under s 72 of the Transport Act 1962.*

*21.3 Restriction – The use of motor vehicles on the unformed legal roads identified in the attached schedule is prohibited except for motor vehicles associated with:*

- *The Council and its contractors*
- *Telecom and its contractors; and*
- *Adjacent landowners and their contractors or agents for access to their properties;*
- *Activities being carried out under permit as set out in (5).*

*21.4 Section of legal road subject to bylaw – The sections of road subject to the bylaw*

*are identified on the attached schedule and associated maps. Additional road sections may be added by resolution of the Council, following public consultation on each new proposal.*

*21.5 Permits – Permits may be obtained to allow events involving motor vehicles to be held on these roads. Applicants will be required to enter into a bond to cover any damage caused to the road or adjacent private property before a permit will be issued.*

*21.6 Date of effect – This Bylaw shall come into effect on the 1st day of August 2007.”*

*[the affected roads are listed]<sup>28</sup>*

While the Council has found the bylaws effective in dealing with a small number of specified roads under its jurisdiction, it acknowledges the approach may not be practical in dealing with a large number of roads because each road has to be identified.

A specific by-law making power to address vehicular use of unformed legal roads has been included in the Land Transport (Road Safety) Amendment Bill, before Parliament as at January 2011.

## Liability

Councils assume no liability for the condition of any unformed legal road or the suitability of any activity carried out on any unformed legal road. Councils may, however, have liability in respect of structures or formation on roads previously constructed but now no longer maintained.

## Liability for personal injury

Compensation for personal injury is provided for in the Accident Compensation Act 2001. There is only very limited potential civil liability for personal injury should this be attributable to a landholder or a council.

28. Dunedin City Council 2007. *Bylaw 21. Restriction of Traffic* 525

## Liability under the Health and Safety in Employment Act

The object of the Health and Safety in Employment Act 1992 is the prevention of harm to all people at work, and others in, or in the vicinity of, places of work.

Under s 16 of the 1992 Act, persons who control workplaces have duties to ensure people who are in or at the workplace are not harmed. This includes visitors. There is also a duty to warn visitors to a workplace, including a farm, when they seek permission to be there. In these circumstances the person in control has a duty to warn visitors of any work-related, out-of-the-ordinary hazards that they know about that may cause harm.

Farmers, therefore, have two levels of duty:

- a duty to warn authorised visitors
- a full duty to paying customers (including people looking at or buying goods), employees, contractors and their employees, and people in the vicinity of the place of work.

### A duty to warn

The public does not need permission to use an unformed legal road, but a farmer may give permission to access land which is in the vicinity of or which adjoins an unformed legal road.

Farmers have a duty to warn authorised visitors to their land, including people using unformed legal roads in, or adjoining their land, about work-related out-of-the-ordinary hazards.

These are hazards that arise out of work activity such as:

- trees being felled
- blasting
- earthmoving machinery operating

- pest control.

The need to inform does not include natural hazards such as:

- bluffs
- landslides
- swamps
- rivers
- wasp nests etc.

Under s 16 of the 1992 Act, farmers are not liable if they don't provide a warning about hazards to people visiting their land without permission.

### A full duty to take all practicable steps

The 1992 Act extends a full duty of care to farmers to take 'all practicable steps' to ensure people adjacent to a place of work are not exposed to hazards arising in it, that are within the farmer's control. One situation might be when people are walking on an unformed legal road alongside a paddock where machinery is operating, or spraying is being carried out.

Landholders also have a full duty to other groups visiting a farm or other land as a place of work:

- all employees who work for them (e.g. farmhands, fruit pickers, forestry workers)
- all contractors they engage and their employees (e.g. for shearing, fencing, tree felling)
- all people buying or inspecting goods offered for sale (e.g. farm produce, craft items)
- all people that have paid to use the land for any purpose (e.g. camping, horse trekking).

The Department of Labour has a fact sheet explaining these issues: *If visitors to my farm are injured, am I liable?* The principles are the same for all rural land. It can be found at: <http://www.osh.govt.nz/publications/factsheets/farm-visitors.html> and in Appendix E of this publication.

# Stopping of unformed legal roads

## Section summary

- Councils can stop roads by following the procedure set out in Schedule 10 of the Local Government Act 1974
- If the road is in a rural area, the consent of the Minister for Land Information must be obtained for the road to be stopped
- The Minister for Land Information may stop a road under s 116 of the Public Works Act 1981
- Stopped roads bordering waterways must become esplanade reserves.

The term **stopping** refers to the legal process of permanently changing the status of the land so that it is no longer a road. This is different from **closing** a road, which is a temporary measure to restrict use for a period. Some confusion has been caused by earlier practice that sometimes used the term closing when referring to what is now termed stopping.

The essential pre-condition for any road stopping procedure is that the council must be satisfied that the road is not needed for use as a road by the public now or in the foreseeable future; nor for access to coastal marine areas.

There are two ways of stopping a road – through the Local Government Act 1974 and the Public Works Act 1981.

## Road stopping under the Local Government Act 1974

Councils have the power to stop roads under the Local Government Act 1974, sections 319 and 342.

*“319. General powers of councils in respect of roads – The council shall have the power in respect of roads to do the following things:  
(h) To stop or close any road or part thereof in the manner and upon the conditions set out in s 342 and the Tenth Schedule to this Act.*

and:

(k) *To sell the surplus spoil of roads.*

### 342. Stopping and closing of roads –

*The council may, in the manner provided in the Tenth Schedule to this Act, –*

*(a) Stop any road or part thereof in the district; Provided that the council (not being a borough council) shall not proceed to stop any road or part thereof in a rural area unless the prior consent of the Minister of Lands<sup>29</sup> has been obtained..."*

The process specified in Schedule 10 of the 1974 Act (see Appendix F) is the method used to stop a road that could be in demand for use by the public, and requires any proposal to be publicly notified.

## Road stopping under the Public Works Act 1981

The Public Works Act 1981 also has a procedure for stopping roads, which applies to roads under the control of the Crown or a local authority. Section 116 of the 1981 Act provides for the stopping of roads by declaration of the Minister for Land Information. If the road in question is under the control of a regional council or territorial authority, the Minister must first obtain the authority's consent. There is no requirement for public notification.

As well as stopping roads, the Minister has power under s 323 of the Local Government Act 1974 to request that the land comprising the road be returned to the Crown. It then becomes unallocated Crown land and loses its status as a road.

The powers in relation to road stopping are exercised by LINZ officers, acting under delegation from the Minister.

## Policy for stopping roads

The matters that need to be weighed up by local councils when considering stopping a road have been set out clearly in decisions of the Environment Court.

The key part of the process is the need to consider the public interest rather than the private interest of an adjoining landholder. The public notification process in the 10th Schedule of the 1974 Act provides an opportunity for the public to lodge objections but there is nothing to stop councils themselves from investigating the extent of public interest before embarking on the formal process of stopping a road. Not only would this avoid the cost of the formal objection process and an Environment Court hearing, it would provide an opportunity to explore options for alternative public access in advance of the formal process.

Recent cases where the Environment Court has upheld objections to road stopping have typically been instances where a council has sought to stop a road on behalf of an adjoining landholder. The Court has made it clear that the private interests of adjoining landholders are not relevant to the consideration of a stopping.

The view of the Environment Court is clearly expressed:

*"A public road, even one that is unformed, may be an asset. It would be difficult to replace. If a public road is valued by the public or sections*

29. *Local Government Act 1974, Section 342 (1) (a).*  
New Zealand Parliament.



*of it, for use within the scope of the purposes of a public road, that value deserves to be weighed against whatever cause is shown for stopping it as a road and disposing of the land.”<sup>30</sup>*

and:

*“We find that there is a need by a significant section of the community for the road, albeit not in the ordinary sense of the right to vehicular passage, but for a wide range of uses including foot and horse passage. We find that the Kokako Road provides a necessary link in passage across the countryside, which fulfils a range of societal needs now and in the future. While we understand the concerns of the council and the reason they have advanced for the commercial benefit to a landowner, they have not addressed the need of the local community.”<sup>31</sup>*

There may be scope for councils to explore alternative public access provisions before entering into a road stopping, especially where the unformed legal road is not in an ideal location. An example where the availability of alternative public access facilitated the stopping of a road was in the Waitaki District Council case for the stopping of Bushey Park Road.<sup>32</sup>

Councils need to take care that they do not fetter the exercise of their powers prior to the formal process, which involves two separate steps: the stopping of the road; and if successful, the subsequent use or disposal of the land. Specifically, councils should not enter into a commitment to dispose of the land to an adjoining landholder prior to consideration of the merits of stopping the road. See *Lower Hutt District Council v Bank*.<sup>33</sup>

30. Environment Court 2003. *Decision W21/2003. Paragraph 82.*

31. Environment Court 2002. *Decision A83/2002. Paragraphs 48 & 49.*

## **The role and policy of the Minister for Land Information**

The Minister for Land Information has three statutory roles in the road stopping process. These roles are exercised by LINZ under delegated authority from the Minister.

The roles are:

- the consent required under s 342 (1) (a) of the Local Government Act 1974 for local councils to stop a road in a rural area
- the power to stop a road under s 116 of the Public Works Act 1981
- the power under s 323 of the Local Government Act 1974 to resume on behalf of the Crown, title to the land comprising an unformed road.

There are no formal policies used by LINZ in respect of each of these powers.

LINZ has a published standard (LINZS15002) for the stopping or resumption of roads.<sup>34</sup>

The intended use of the standard is stated as:

*“(a) A local authority, the New Zealand Transport Agency, and any Government agency or their contractor must use this standard when seeking a decision from the Minister or Land Information New Zealand (LINZ) on the stopping and resuming of a road*

*(b) All applications under this standard must be made to LINZ, as LINZ acts on delegated authority from the Minister.”*

The purpose of the standard is expressed as follows:

*“The purpose of this standard is to ensure that the Minister for Land Information’s role in road*

32. Environment Court 2005. *Decision C100/2005*

33. *Lower Hutt City Council v Bank [1974] 1 NZLR545.*

34. Refer Appendix E or <http://www.linz.govt.nz/crown-property/standards-guidelines/crown-property-standards/index.aspx>

*stopping or resumption is correctly carried out and that the protocols the Crown has with Ngā ti Mutunga and Ngāti Tama are followed when a road is proposed to be resumed."*

Two statutory processes for stopping a road are available – that under s 342 of the Local Government Act 1974, or that under s 116 of the Public Works Act 1981 – the standard states:

*"A local authority may request that the Minister stop roads under s 116 of the PWA. The decision whether to stop a road under s 116 of the PWA rests with the Minister. Use of s 116 of the PWA by a local authority will be made on a case by case basis. Justification A local authority should provide the Minister with reasons for why it considers use of s 116 of the PWA is more appropriate than s 342 of the LGA."*

The standard goes on to say:

*"...LINZ prefers that, in the first instance, local councils apply the procedures in s 342 of the LGA, including the requirements for public notification. Road should be stopped using the LGA when there are likely to be objections to the proposal, or matters of public access to consider."*

LINZ has advised that the power for the Crown to take back the land comprising an unformed legal road by declaration by the Minister is rarely used. It has the effect of stopping the road.

Included in the standard is the requirement for the following information:

*"(d) whether the road stopping will deny or restrict access to other areas, including bush, river, or sea,*

*(e) details of the intended recipient of the land once the land has been resumed by the Crown and is disposed of."*

### **Stopping roads along waterways**

Where roads are stopped either under s 342 of the Local Government Act 1974 or under s 116 of the Public Works Act 1981, special conditions apply to roads along waterways to safeguard public access and to protect the environment.

The law relating to stopping roads bordering beaches, rivers and lakes is governed by s 345 of the Local Government Act 1974, as well as the Resource Management Act 1991.

Essentially, if any road along a waterway is stopped, under s 345 of the Local Government Act 1974, it has to become an 'esplanade reserve' as defined in s 2 (1) of the Resource Management Act 1991. This provision is subject to any rule included in a district plan under s 77 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

### **Protection modified**

In his 2007 publication *Roading as it applies to unformed roads*<sup>35</sup>, Brian Hayes describes how successive law changes have weakened the protected status of roads along waterways.

*"From 1882 to 1952, roads along rivers were statutorily protected and could not be stopped. At various times since, a road along water, if stopped became:*

- if in a municipality, a public reserve for public convenience or utility (1954)*
- an esplanade reserve (1972)*
- a recreation reserve (1977)*

35. Hayes B. E. (2007). *Roading law as it applies to Unformed Roads*. Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, Wellington, New Zealand.

- *a reserve for the purposes of providing access to the river, stream, lake or sea (1978)*
- *an esplanade reserve (1991, 1993).*

*Now the stopping of a road along water may be governed by s 77 of the Resource Management Act 1991 which empowers a territorial authority in its district plan to provide that s 345(3) of the Local Government Act 1974 will not apply. In that event, public access to the water may be lost when a waterside road is stopped. Roads along water, which once had unique statutory protection, are now (in theory but hopefully not in practice) the least protected for public access.”*

A new New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement has been published (2010) which gives increased prominence to public access.<sup>36</sup>

### **Unformed legal roads in the foreshore and seabed**

Section 15 (4) of the Foreshore and Seabed Act 2004 stopped unformed legal roads in the foreshore and seabed and vested the land in the Crown. These roads were in the foreshore mainly as a result of coastal erosion, although technical differences in the definition of the boundary with the foreshore has probably meant that parts of most roads bounding the foreshore have been stopped. There are, therefore, no unformed legal roads on the foreshore, although the landward margin of road if it is in the foreshore remains the boundary of the adjoining land.

Originally, under the Crown Grants Act 1908, the edge of the seashore was the line of high water mark at ordinary tides and roads along the coast ran along and upwards of this line. Under the 2004 Act the foreshore is the marine area up to the line of mean high water springs; i.e. the foreshore may extend further inland. As a result, in many cases the coastal road, which in any event may have suffered erosion, is now in whole or in part included in the foreshore and is stopped.<sup>37</sup>

### **Walkways over unformed legal roads**

Prior to the enactment of the Walking Access Act 2008 there was provision under the then New Zealand Walkways Act 1990 for walkways to be made on unformed legal roads. This is no longer possible.

36. <http://www.doc.govt.nz/conservation/marine-and-coastal/coastal-management/nz-coastal-policy-statement/>

37. The *Marine and Coastal Area (Takutai Moana) Bill*, currently (at January 2011) is before the New Zealand Parliament. The Bill appears not to affect the stopping of road below mean high water springs.

# Recommended best practice

Issue	What the law says	Recommended action
<b>Public rights</b>	The public has rights of free passage on unformed legal roads.	Councils should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• uphold those rights</li> <li>• increase public awareness of them</li> <li>• legally enforce, if necessary.</li> </ul>
<b>Private rights</b>	Private landholders have a right to privacy and not to have their property or stock interfered with or damaged by recreational users of unformed legal roads.	Councils should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• make sure recreational groups are fully aware of their obligations</li> <li>• encourage landholders to use appropriate signage to clearly establish boundaries between their land and unformed legal roads</li> <li>• advise adjoining landholders of their rights to legal redress if their rights are seriously breached.</li> </ul>
<b>Leases and licences to occupy</b>	There is no provision in the Local Government Act 1974 for leases or licences of this kind other than in permits in respect of motor garages (s 340) and leases of airspace and subsoil (s 341).	Such permits or licences should be granted only in accordance with the relevant statutory powers.
<b>Occupation v ownership</b>	Long-term occupation of publicly reserved land does not confer rights of ownership.	Councils should ensure landholders are aware of the legal status of unformed legal roads that intersect or border their properties.



<b>Obstructions</b>	It is unlawful to block the public right of free passage unless this is done by a territorial authority using a statutory power.	Councils should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• ensure adjoining landholders do not fence or place locked gates across roads</li> <li>• ensure that any gates or cattle stops across roads are authorised by the council</li> <li>• investigate and deal with complaints by the public about unlawful obstructions</li> <li>• consider the scope to require landholders to fence roads to protect the safety and convenience of the public</li> <li>• note that there may be a remedy for unlawfully obstructing a road in the Summary Offences Act.</li> </ul>
<b>Repairs &amp; maintenance</b>	Councils cannot be held liable for nonfeasance (not maintaining) unformed roads, but may have some liability for abandoned structures (such as bridges and culverts) or formation on roads that are no longer maintained.	Councils should be aware of the case law establishing their legal obligations regarding maintenance and repair.
<b>Use by motor vehicles</b>	Motor vehicles may in law use unformed legal roads. There may be scope to make bylaws restricting motor vehicle access under the Transport Act 1962. The Land Transport (Road Safety and other matters) Amendment Bill (as at January 2011) provides for the making of bylaws restricting motor vehicle access in certain circumstances.	Councils should be sensitive to landholders' concerns about vehicles driving over farmland or fragile tracks and work with them to resolve such concerns. Any bylaws should be made in compliance with the relevant statutory powers in force.
<b>Cattle stops &amp; swing gates</b>	The law provides, in certain circumstances, for cattle stops and swing gates to be placed across unformed legal roads (s 344 of LGA 1974).	Councils should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• ensure the criteria are met before such rights are granted</li> <li>• use discretion in applying this provision</li> <li>• make sure landholders know swing gates are not to be locked and should carry appropriate signage.</li> </ul>

<p><b>Public safety</b></p>	<p>Compensation for personal injury is provided for in the Accident Compensation Act 2001. There is only very limited potential civil liability for personal injury attributable to a landholder or a council. However, councils can direct adjoining landholders to fence the boundary between their property and an unformed legal road if there is an issue of public safety. Because some unformed legal roads may be places of work, or adjoin places of work, some provisions of the Health and Safety in Employment Act 1992 may apply, such as the obligation of persons in control of a place of work to warn visitors about extraordinary work-related hazards, including those that may affect adjoining public land.</p>	<p>Councils should:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• be aware of any potential hazards that might arise from structures on unformed legal roads</li> <li>• be familiar with the provisions of the Health and Safety Act in Employment Act 1992 as it applies to authorised visitors to farms or other rural land.</li> </ul>
<p><b>Stopping of roads</b></p>	<p>Councils can stop roads in accordance with s 342 of the Local Government Act 1974 and through following the process outlined in the 10th Schedule of the Act. Consent must be gained from the Minister for Land Information before roads in rural areas can be stopped. Roads along rivers, waterways and lakes, if stopped, must become esplanade reserves under s 77 of the Resource Management Act 1991 unless a plan provides otherwise. The Minister for Land Information may also stop roads under s 116 of the Public Works Act 1981.</p>	<p>Councils should take account of LINZ Standard 15002 and the decisions of the Environment Court in considering proposals to stop unformed legal roads. They should not fetter their decision-making by entering into prior commitments with adjoining landholders. Provisions in plans that may affect unformed legal roads must take into account the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010.</p>

# Glossary

**Accretion:** The gradual build up of dry land along a water body (beach, river or lake) through the action of the water on the bed of the water body.

**Cadastral records:** Spatial data held in Landonline and survey records from which this data was derived which shows legal boundaries, including formed and unformed roads.

**Council:** A territorial authority.

**Erosion:** The gradual loss of land along a water body (beach, river or lake) through the action of the water on the land.

**Esplanade reserve:** Land along any sea, river, or lake that, on the subdivision of land, is set aside for the purpose of conservation, public access, or public recreation. The reserves are usually vested in the local authority and subject to the protection of the Reserves Act 1977.

**Esplanade strips:** A form of statutory easement that may be required as an alternative to esplanade reserves. As well as being established on subdivision, they may also be established by agreement with the landholder.

Public access may be restricted if the easement specifies this.

**Formation:** In relation to roads, formation means the same as the construction of the

road and includes gravelling, metalling, sealing or permanently surfacing the road.

**Landonline:** is New Zealand's online database for land title and survey information. Landonline enables surveyors, lawyers and other land professionals (including territorial local authorities) to search and lodge title dealings and survey data digitally – [www.landonline.govt.nz](http://www.landonline.govt.nz)

**LINZ:** Land Information New Zealand is a New Zealand government department responsible for land titles, geodetic and cadastral survey systems, topographic information, hydrographic information, managing Crown property and a variety of other functions.

**Paper road:** A term often used to refer to an unformed legal road. The use of the term unformed legal roads is preferred in this document because 'paper road' can appear to reduce the status of the roads as legal roads with the same rights of use as any other road.

**Queen's chain:** The Queen's chain is a popular term referring to a strip of land (usually 20 metres wide) reserved for public use above the sea shore and the banks of rivers and lakes. The Queen's chain is not a legal term. A variety of different types of public land exist for conservation reasons and to preserve public access. There are significant gaps in the reserves of water margin land.

**Road:** In this publication, refers to a road as defined in the Local Government Act 1974, that is a legally recognised public road. A legal road is subject to a common law right of passage. Almost all rural legal roads in New Zealand are of a nominal width of 20 metres.

**Road stopping:** This is the process of stopping a formed or unformed legal road, and removing its legal status as a road.

**Rural area:** A rural area is defined in the Local Government Act 1974 as 'an area zoned rural in a proposed or an operative district plan'.

**Spatial data:** Data that represents information about the physical location of something.

**Territorial authority:** A city council or a district council recognised as such under the Local Government Act 2002.

**Topographic maps:** Topography involves studying and describing the surface features of the land. The most common way of describing the surface of the Earth is with topographic maps. These are graphic, detailed representations of the land's natural and man-made features, represented to scale.

**Unformed legal road :** A legal road that has either never been formed or is not maintained by the council. It exists legally, (i.e. is shown on an official plan) but is not physically formed.

Unformed legal roads have the same status as any other road. Road rules apply, the public has the same right to use them, and landholders are obliged to respect public use. Unformed legal roads often border or intersect private land. They can be key points of entry to nationally treasured resources (forests, parks, rivers, coastlines, and lakes).

**WAMS:** Is the Walking Access Mapping System developed by the New Zealand Walking Access Commission. The system provides an accessible, user-friendly online resource for people wanting to find areas of public land which they can use for recreational purposes – [www.wams.org.nz](http://www.wams.org.nz)

**Walking access:** As defined in the Walking Access Act 2008 is the right of any member of the public to gain access to the New Zealand outdoors by passing on foot across land over which the public has rights of access and performing any activity that is reasonably incidental to that passing.

**Water margin:** Refers to the point at which the water in a sea, lake or river adjoins dry land. For legal purposes, more specific terms are used, such as mean high-water mark or mean high-water springs.



# Appendix A

## Legislation applicable to unformed legal roads

Legislation	Relevant provisions	Administering agency
<b>The Local Government Act 1974 (Part 21)</b>	Part 21 contains the regulatory regime that applies to roads. It includes a provision that if a water margin road is stopped it becomes an esplanade reserve.	Department of Internal Affairs for the statute itself; the relevant territorial authority for enforcement and statutory powers.
<b>The Government Roading Powers Act 1989</b>	Part 4 relates to the powers of the Government to make and control roads. It applies largely to state highways and motorways, and is of limited relevance to unformed legal roads.	Ministry of Transport.
<b>The Impounding Act 1955</b>	Provides for the impounding of livestock on roads; exemptions may be granted by the relevant local authority.	Department of Internal Affairs for the statute; the appropriate local authority for enforcement and statutory powers.
<b>The Public Works Act 1981 (Parts 8 and 9)</b>	Provides for the stopping of roads by Ministerial decision.	Land Information New Zealand.
<b>The Gates and Cattle Stops Order 1955 (made under the Public Works Act 1981) See Appendix G in this guide</b>	Prescribes the form and construction of gates and cattle stops which have been authorised to be placed across roads.	Land Information New Zealand for the statute; the appropriate local authority for compliance.

<b>The Land Transport Act 1998</b>	The rules for traffic behaviour on roads.	Ministry of Transport.
<b>The Transport Act 1962</b>	Provides for bylaws that restrict vehicle classes and loads on roads. This residual provision is due to expire when this power is re-enacted by amendment to the Land Transport Act 1988.	Ministry of Transport.
<b>The Summary Offences Act 1981 (s 22)</b>	Makes it an offence to obstruct a public way.	Ministry of Justice for the Act; Police for enforcement.
<b>The Foreshore and Seabed Act 2004</b>	Stops roads on the foreshore. The relevant land becomes public foreshore. It appears that the landward margin of the stopped road remains the boundary of the adjoining land.	Department of Conservation. Some functions may be delegated to a council.
<b>The Walking Access Act 2008</b>	Established the New Zealand Walking Access Commission to safeguard and enhance opportunities for public walking access to the great outdoors, while respecting private landholders' rights and property.	New Zealand Walking Access Commission.

# Appendix B

## Historical background on road formation and maintenance

The physical formation of roads and subsequent repair and maintenance has an obvious connection. So far as formation (or in context, the absence of it) is concerned, different rules applied depending on what period of history one is looking at.

- the pioneering period (1840 – 1900)
- the post pioneering period.

The Public Works Amendment Act 1900 introduced compulsory requirements for formation. Roads had to be a standard width of one chain, and statutorily dedicated to the public prior to actual use. Before 1900 the Crown was the principal subdivider but as land was bought and settled, substantial private subdivision began to take place. The Public Works Amendment Act 1900 sought to control private subdivision.

Neither the Crown nor the private subdivider could be compelled to form the roads they created on plans originating in the pioneering period, but since 1900 private subdividers

have had to form roads or provide for physical access. For this reason unformed legal roads on private subdivisions ceased to be a consideration after 1900.

In counties, the Crown divested management and control of rural roads to the county councils early in the pioneering period. If the Crown was exempt from an obligation to form and repair, given the vast distances of unformed roads, what then was the accountability of the county councils, which did have a legal obligation as part of their management responsibilities for construction and repair? The courts eventually protected councils from what would have been an unsustainable financial burden.

The decision of *Snushell v Kaikoura County* primarily confirms that unformed legal roads are like any other road. However, the observations of the judges on other relevant matters are significant and authoritative. Justice Sim in his Court of Appeal judgement (1920) NZLR 783 at 808 said:

*“In the present case the County Council has the control and management of the roads in the county. It has the right to construct and maintain these roads, and also a duty to do so although, as pointed out in Tuapeka County Council v Johns, that duty cannot be enforced by indictment or by action.”*

Justice Sim noted that there is a duty on the controlling authority of a legal road to construct and repair. Given the special nature of the then existing unformed roads in New Zealand, the courts, on the basis of earlier decisions,<sup>38</sup> will not enforce that obligation.

However, if a council accepts the vesting of land as a road and that road is unformed, the council will have a duty to form and maintain it and the council may be compelled to do so. This has been the law for more than 100 years, providing a caution for councils.

---

38. Chapman KC (later Mr Justice Chapman) counsel in *Bank of New Zealand v District Land Registrar (Auckland) (1907)* 27 NZLR126: “If the applicant’s contention is correct and these [unformed] roads have been dedicated, the local authority will have to maintain twenty five miles of

---

badly made or unmade roads running through a private estate, and that would throw a very heavy burden upon the ratepayers.” [the words in brackets added]. Note also the decision of the Court of Appeal in *District Court v Brightwell and Findlay (1912)* 31 NZLR707.



# Appendix C

## Environment Court case studies

### Ruapehu District Council

Environment Court<sup>39</sup>, 30 January 2002.

#### The issue

The Ruapehu District Council wanted to stop an 11 kilometre section of an unformed legal road which ran through a property owned by Ruatiti Wilderness Limited. The council received a number of objections and referred the matter to the Environment Court.

#### Council's submission

The council wanted to stop the road on behalf of the private owner who planned to develop the land as a tourist park and deer hunting area. It argued the road would become a danger to the public when hunters were shooting in the area. The council also said the road was redundant to its needs 'at present and in the future'.

#### Objector's case

There were numerous objections to the road stopping. Reasons included its:

- importance as a public access way
- interest to trampers, mountain bikers and

horse trekkers

- historical significance
- need to be maintained for future generations.

#### The Court

In considering the matter, the court relied on decisions by the former Planning Tribunal and English case law. It had this to say about the conflicting interests.

*"When exercising our powers to stop a road we are required to consider the merits of the proposal in relation to the road itself and must judge whether the public benefit to be gained by the proposed stopping is outweighed by the private injury which would follow the proposal."*

#### It also noted:

*"It is clear that access by the public has been curtailed by the land use management practices of the proprietor who owns the land on both sides of the road. The road is currently incorporated into the farm property. Surveillance cameras, fences and barriers have prevented public usage and continue*

<sup>39</sup>. Environment Court 2002 Decision A083/02 ELRNZ. Reference 8 ELRNZ 144.

*to do so. It appears that the owner has arrogated to itself a right to close the road."*

### **Outcome**

The court determined that the central issue in this case was establishing whether there was a public need for the road in question. It decided there was.

*"The evidence clearly establishes that until the adjacent landowner made it difficult, a significant number of the community used the road for a variety of purposes: These included:*

- *trekking*
- *tramping*
- *camping*
- *use of the road as part of a wider network linking tourists and recreation passages.*

*We find that there is a need by a significant section of the community for the road, albeit not in the ordinary sense of the right to vehicular passage, but for a wide range of uses including foot and horse passage. While we understand the concerns of the council and the reason they have advanced for the commercial benefit to a landowner, they have not addressed the need of the local community."*

The court also found the road provided an important link across the countryside, which could be developed in future. It reversed the council's decision to stop it.

In essence the decision made it clear that the court would not agree to the stopping of a road where there was a public interest in keeping it.

The public interest could be a current use or a potential future use, and use extended to recreational use.

### **Upper Hutt City Council**

Environment Court<sup>40</sup>, 17, 18 and 19 February 2003.

### **The issue**

The road in question is an unformed legal road extending across Whiteman's Valley over a ridge into Wainuiomata. Most of the historic road has never been formed or used and the council, supported by the owners of the land through which it passes, wanted the unformed section to be stopped and the land sold to the adjoining owners, who planned to develop a rural subdivision.

### **Council's submission**

The council arguments included:

- the road is impassable in its present state
- it will never be required as a road
- it allows access to private lands by unwanted intruders
- the council does not want responsibility for safety of people using it.

### **Objector's case**

Objections were lodged by a recreational access group and two four-wheel-drive clubs.

### **The court**

The court rejected previous decisions from the former Planning Tribunal which suggested

---

40. Environment Court 2003 Decision W 21/2003.

there was no obligation on local councils to keep roads open for recreational use. Instead it relied on the finding of the 2002 Ruapehu District Council case in reaching its decision and gave weight to rights of public access.

*“A public road, even one that is unformed, may be an asset. It would be difficult to replace. If a public road is valued by the public or sections of it, for use within the scope of the purposes of a public road, that value deserves to be weighed against whatever cause is shown for stopping it as a road and disposing of the land.”*

### Outcome

The court ruled that the road should not be stopped. It accepted that although the terrain the road crossed was difficult in places for vehicles, it was not impossible, and it could be walked, especially if the council removed some of the obstructions.

*“We have also found that the section in question is required now as a public road by some members of the public for use for recreational purposes. That is likely to continue in the future.”*

The court determined that the private benefit to the land owner was not relevant to consideration by the court and rights of public access now and in the future was the paramount consideration.

## Tasman District Council

Environment Court<sup>41</sup>, 26 January 2009.

### The issue

The road in question consisted of three parts: the first was formed with a gravel surface, the second was unformed but could be used as a four wheel drive track and the third was unformed and was a farm track.

The applicant requested that the Tasman District Council stop the part of the unformed legal road which intersected the land which was to be subdivided.

### Council's submission

Council's main reasons for stopping the unformed legal road were:

- there were adequate roads in the area to accommodate the increased traffic
- a condition of the subdivision consent was for an existing road to be upgraded with the intention it would service the subdivision
- a walkway was being constructed by the applicant and this would mitigate any negative effects of the stopping of the unformed road
- construction of the paper road would be difficult and expensive due to the terrain.

### Objector's case

The primary objection was the increased volume of cars as a result of the subdivision.

41. Environment Court 2009 Decision W 004/2009.

## Outcome

The court reversed the council's decision to stop the road. Its main reasons were:

- the Tasman Resource Management Plan (TRMP) included a subdivision design guide which referred to maintaining a single and central access to the Coastal Highway from each sub unit. The provision of access via a different road was inconsistent with the TRMP
- a planned by-pass road development included the intersection of the paper road at its farthest end and this indicated a potential future use
- the increased traffic resulting from the subdivision would mean the paper road would be well used if developed
- the court was not satisfied the council had adequately considered the strategic development of the area's roading network.

The court stated:

*"We are not convinced that the closure of the road is needed for the development of the Carter Holt subdivision nor indeed that that is a valid reason for closing the road. Nor do we consider the retention of the unformed legal road is an improper use of the land. The key issue to be considered by the court on a road closure application is the need for the road for public use, or more specifically in this case whether or not the paper road could be used to provide feasible and practicable access in the future and should therefore retain its status as a road."*



# Appendix D

## Gates and Cattlestops

### Order 1955

PURSUANT to subsection (4) of s 11 of the Public Works Amendment Act 1935, as set out in s 16 of the Public Works Amendment Act 1952, the Minister of Works hereby makes the following order.

#### Contents

Schedule Specifications

1. This order may be cited as the Gates and Cattlestops Order 1955.
2. For the purposes of the said subsection (4) of s 11 of the Public Works Amendment Act 1935, the specifications for gates and cattlestops across public roads shall be those prescribed in the Schedule hereto.

#### Schedule Specifications

1. In these specifications—

Cattlestop means a device set in the formed portion of a public road consisting primarily of a number of rails or bars fixed horizontally over a pit in such a manner as to allow wheeled traffic

to pass but as to form a barrier for livestock. Gate means a swing gate constructed in conjunction with a cattlestop to provide access for livestock.

2. Cattlestops and gates shall be constructed of reasonably permanent material having regard to the circumstances applicable and shall be designed in accordance with sound engineering principles.

3. Every cattlestop shall be capable of supporting with the wheels in any possible position not less than one and a quarter times the maximum axle weight specified by the Heavy Motor Vehicle Regulations 1950 for the class of road on which the cattlestop is to be constructed:

Provided that if the road is classified lower than class three the road shall be deemed to be class three:

Provided further that the aforesaid axle weight shall be considered as being distributed over not more than two transverse rails or bars.

**4.** The minimum width of any cattlestop which is available for traffic shall be 10 ft, but either the cattlestop or the gate alongside shall afford a width available for traffic of at least 12 ft.

**5.** The minimum length of the pit of any cattlestop measured along the centre line of the road shall be 7 ft.

**6.** The depth from the top of the rails or bars of any cattlestop to the bottom of the pit shall be not less than 1 ft 6 in.

**7.** The rails or bars of every cattlestop shall be securely fastened to prevent movement under traffic, and shall be at right angles to the general direction of travel of traffic.

**8.** Openings adjacent to the running surface between rectangular bars or railway rails of any cattlestop shall be not less than 4 1/2 in nor more than 6 in. Spacing of pipes or chamfered rails of any cattlestop shall be not less than 6 in nor more than 7 in centre to centre.

**9.** The thickness of any earth retaining wall around the pit of any cattlestop, and of any wall supporting rails or bars of any cattlestop, shall be not less than 6 in.

**10.** Cattlestops shall have side fences effective to prevent the passage of livestock extending their full length.

**11.** A cattlestop shall be located so that it is clearly visible for a distance of at least 5 chains on both approaches.

**12.** The top of the part of any cattlestop carrying traffic shall be so built that it forms a continuation of the surface of the adjacent road.

**13.** At least one gate not less than 10 ft wide, of adequate design and construction with adequate hinges and fastenings, shall be constructed in conjunction with every cattlestop. No gate shall have timber members of less than the following widths and thicknesses:

	<b>New Zealand Timber</b>	<b>Australian Hardwood</b>
<b>Rails</b>	4 in x 1 1/2 in.	3 1/2 in x 1 in.
<b>Stiles</b>	4 in x 1 in double	3 in x 1 in double
<b>Diagonals</b>	4 in x 1 in double	3 in x 1 in double

**14.** All members of gates shall be securely bolted together with metal bolts of not less than 1/2 in diameter.

# Appendix E

## If visitors to my farm are injured, am I liable?

Under s 16 of the Health and Safety in Employment Act 1992, people who control workplaces, including farmers, have a simple duty to warn visitors who have permission to be on their properties of any work-related, out-of-the-ordinary hazards that they know about that may cause serious harm.

Under s 16 of the Act, farmers have two types of duties:

- A duty to warn authorised visitors
- A full duty to employees, contractors and their employees, people in the vicinity of the place of work and people who are paying customers (this is explained later).

You are not liable if anyone comes on to your land without your permission and suffers harm, whether from a work related hazard or for any other reason.

This fact sheet answers questions you may have about this law.

### Duty to warn

You have a duty to warn authorised visitors of work-related, out-of-the-ordinary hazards.

### What is meant by an authorised visitor?

This is anyone who comes on to your farm with your express permission. It includes people who come for leisure or recreational activities. It also includes people on your property who are doing work that is unrelated to your work, such as research workers.

### What about workers who have legal authority to go on my property?

Your duty to warn expands to people who are legally authorised to be on your property, but only where they have given you oral notice of their visit. People in this situation include employees of electrical companies, Department of Conservation workers and local authorities.

### What is meant by a work-related, out-of-the ordinary hazard?

This is a hazard that:

- arises from some work activity on the farm;
- wouldn't normally be expected to be on a farm; and
- could cause a person serious harm.

Examples might be:

- trees being felled
- blasting
- earthmoving machinery operating; or
- where pest control operators are working.

Natural hazards are excluded. You are not liable for warning visitors of natural hazards on your farm, such as:

- bluffs
- landslides
- rivers
- swamps
- wasp nests, etc.

### What sort of warning should I give and when?

You need only give a verbal warning about the hazard. You need to do this at the time you give that person express permission to go on to your land. If a group of people are involved, it's sufficient to give the warning to a representative of that group.

The warning can be given by your farm manager if he or she is the person giving permission.

### Full duty

The relationship changes if people pay to use your land for any purpose. In this case the people become your customers, and you have a full duty to take "all practicable steps" to ensure that they are not harmed by any hazard arising on the farm.

This would include situations where people pay to use your land in situations such as camping, horse trekking, "pick your own" fruit, or where a tour operator pays for tourists to visit a scenic site on your land.

You also have a full duty to other groups:

- all employees who work for you (e.g. farmhands, fruit pickers)
- all contractors you engage and their employees (e.g. for shearing, fencing, tree felling)
- all people buying or inspecting goods offered for sale (e.g. farm produce, craft items)
- all people in the vicinity of a place of work (e.g. driving on a road alongside a paddock where you are spraying chemicals).

### What is meant by "all practicable steps"?

It means things that can reasonably be done to ensure that people are not harmed. It might also mean restricting access to certain areas of your farm, e.g. where chemical spraying is being done, or setting weight limits on bridges.

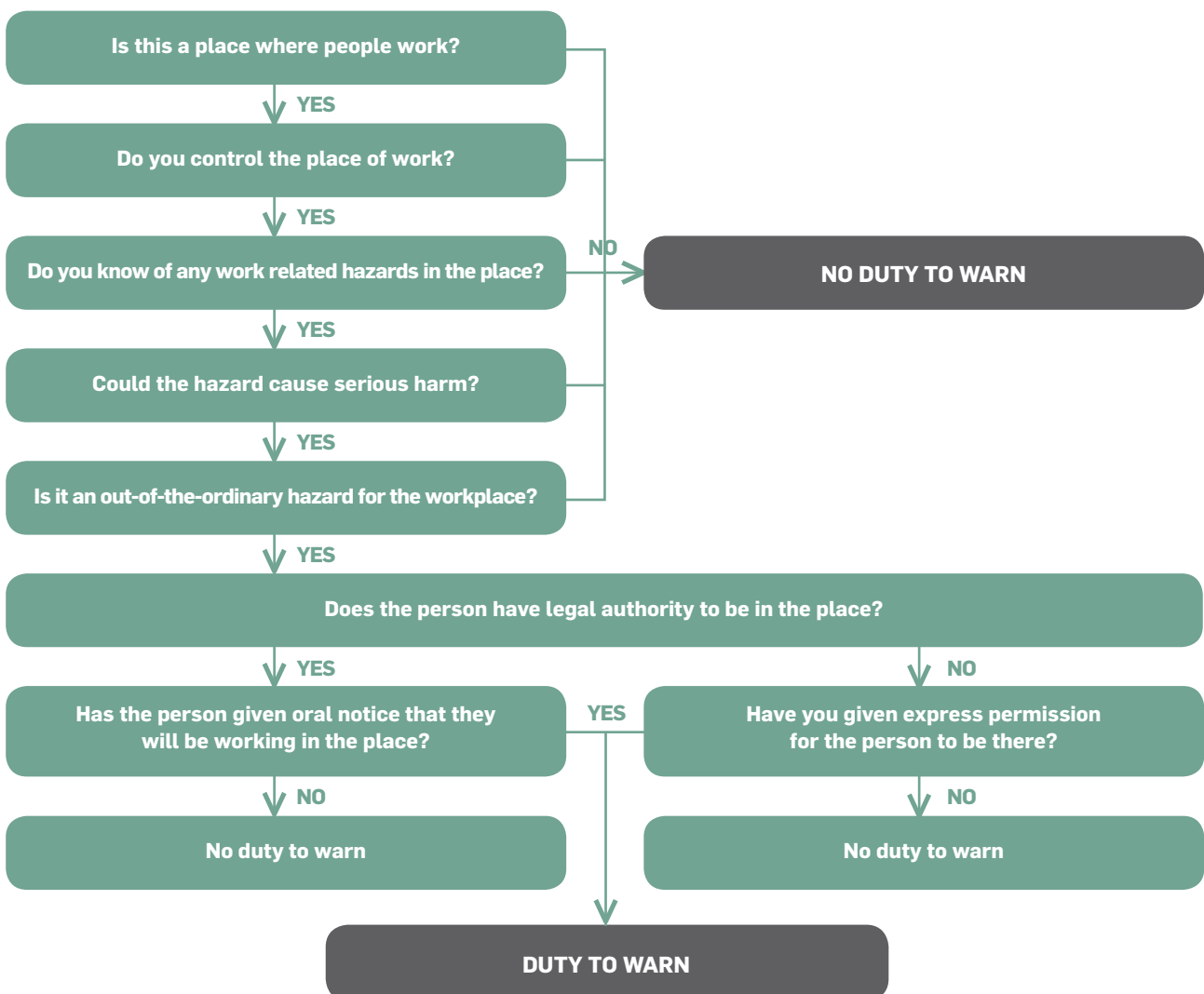
But remember, you are only required to take steps in respect of circumstances you know or ought reasonably to know about.



This fact sheet highlights the duties under s 16 of the Health and Safety in Employment Act 1992 only. Other duties may be owed under

other provisions of the Act, e.g. as an employer, self employed person or principal.

### When do I have a duty to warn people about hazards?



# Appendix F

## Schedule 10 Local Government Act 1974

### Conditions as to stopping of roads and the temporary prohibition of traffic on roads.

Schedules 10, 11, 12 and 13 were inserted as from April 1979, by s 3(1) of the Local Government Amendment Act 1978.

#### Stopping of Roads

**1.** The council shall prepare a plan of the road proposed to be stopped, together with an explanation as to [[why the road is to be stopped and]] the purpose or purposes to which the stopped road will be put, and a survey made and a plan prepared of any new road proposed to be made in lieu thereof, showing the lands through which it is proposed to pass, and the owners and occupiers of those lands so far as known, and shall lodge the plan in the office of the Chief Surveyor of the land district in which the road is situated.<sup>42</sup> [[The plan shall separately show any area of esplanade reserve which will become vested in the council under s 345 (3) of this Act.]]

**2.** On receipt of the Chief Surveyor's notice of approval and plan number the council shall open the plan of public inspection at the office of the council, and the council shall at least twice, at intervals of not less than 7 days, give public notice of the proposals and of the place where the plan may be inspected, and shall in the notice call upon persons objecting to the proposals to lodge their objections in writing at the office of the council on or before a date to be specified in the notice, being not earlier than 40 days after the date of the first publication thereof. The council shall also forthwith after that first publication serve a notice in the same form on the occupiers of all land adjoining the road proposed to be stopped or any new road proposed to be made in lieu thereof, and, in the case of any such land of which the occupier is not also the owner, on the owner of the land also, so far as they can be ascertained.

**3.** A notice of the proposed stoppage shall during the period between the first publication of the notice and the expiration of the last day for lodging objections as aforesaid be kept fixed in a conspicuous place at each end of the road proposed to be stopped:

<sup>42</sup> The words in both sets of double square brackets were inserted by s.362 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

Provided that the council shall not be deemed to have failed to comply with the provisions of this clause in any case where any such notice is removed without the authority of the council, but in any such case the council shall, as soon as conveniently may be after being informed of the unauthorised removal of the notice, cause a new notice complying with the provisions of this clause to be affixed in place of the notice so removed and provisions of this clause to be affixed in place of the notice so removed and to be kept so affixed for the period aforesaid.

**4.** If no objections are received within the time limited as aforesaid, the council may by public notice declare that the road is stopped; and the road shall, subject to the council's compliance with clause 9 of this Schedule, thereafter cease to be a road.

**5.** If objections are received as aforesaid, the council shall, after the expiration of the period within which an objection must be lodged, unless it decides to allow the objections, send the objections together with the plans aforesaid, and a full description of the proposed alterations to the [[Environment Court]].

**6.** The [Environment Court] shall consider the district plan, the plan of the road proposed to be stopped, the council's explanation under clause 1 of this Schedule, and any objection made thereto by any person, and confirm, modify, or reverse the decision of the council which shall be final and conclusive on all questions.]]

[This clause was substituted for the former clause 6 by s 362 of the Resource Management Act 1991.]

**7.** If the [[Environment Court]] reverses the decision of the council, no proceedings shall be entertained by the [[Environment Court]] for stopping the road for 2 years thereafter.

**8.** If the [[Environment Court]] confirms the decision of the council, the council may declare by public notice that the road is stopped; and the road shall, subject to the council's compliance with clause 9 of this Schedule, thereafter cease to be a road.

**9.** Two copies of that notice and of the plans hereinbefore referred to shall be transmitted by the council for record in the office of the Chief Surveyor of the land district in which the road is situated, and no notice of the stoppage of the road shall take effect until that record is made.

**10.** The Chief Surveyor shall allocate a new description of the land comprising the stopped road, and shall forward to the District Land Registrar or the Registrar of Deeds, as the case may require, a copy of that description and a copy of the notice and the plans transmitted to him by the council, and the Registrar shall amend his records accordingly.

**11.** The council may, subject to such conditions as it thinks fit (including the imposition of a reasonable bond), and after consultation with the Police and the Ministry of Transport, close any road or part of a road to all traffic or any specified type of traffic (including pedestrian traffic) –

(a) While the road, or any drain water race, pipe, or apparatus under, upon, or over the road is being constructed or repaired; or

- (b) Where, in order to resolve problems associated with traffic operations on a road network, experimental diversions of traffic are required; or
- (c) During a period when public disorder exists or is anticipated;
- or
- (d) When for any reason it is considered desirable that traffic should be temporarily diverted to other roads; or
- (e) For a period or periods not exceeding in the aggregate 31 days in any year for any exhibition, fair, show market, concert, film-making, race or other sporting event, or public function:

Provided that no road may be closed for any purpose specified in paragraph (e) of this clause if that closure would, in the opinion of the council, be likely to impede traffic unreasonably.

**11a.** The council shall give public notice of its intention to consider closing any road or part of a road under clause 11(e) of the Schedule: and shall give public notice of any decision to close any road or part of a road under that provision.

**11b.** Where any road or part of a road is closed under clause 11(e) of this Schedule, the council or, with the consent of the council, the promoter of any activity for the purpose of which the road has been closed may impose charges for the entry of persons and vehicles to the area of closed road, any structure erected on the road, or any structure or area under the control of the council or the promoter on adjoining land.[11C. Where any road or part of a road is closed under clause 11 (e) of this Schedule, the road or part

of a road shall be deemed for the purposes of –

(a) The Transport Act 1962 and any bylaws made under s 72 of that Act:

(b) The Traffic Regulations 1976:

(c) The Transport (Drivers Licensing) Regulations 1985:

(d) The Transport (Vehicle and Driver Registration and Licensing) Act 1986:

(e) The Transport (Vehicle Registration and Licensing) Notice 1986:

[(ea) The Land Transport Act 1998:]

(f) Any enactment made in substitution for any enactment referred to in [paragraphs (a) to (ea)] of this clause— not to be a road; but nothing in this clause shall affect the status of the road or part of a road as a public place for the purposes of this or any other enactment.]] [Clauses 11, and 11A to 11C, were substituted for this former clause 11 (as enacted by s 3 (1) of the Local Government Amendment Act 1978) by s 14 (1) of the Local Government Amendment act (No.3) 1986.

[In clause 11C, para. (ea) was inserted from 1 March 1999 by s 215 (1) of the Land Transport Act 1998.

[In Clause 11C the words “paragraphs (a) to (ea)” were substituted for the words “paragraphs (a) to (e)” from 1 March 1999 by s 215 (1) of the Land Transport Act 1998.]

**12.** The powers conferred on the council by clause 11 (except paragraph (e)) may be exercised by the Chairman on behalf of the council or by any officer of the council authorised by the council in that behalf.



**13.** Where it appears to the council that owing to climatic conditions the use of any road in a rural area, other than a State highway or Government road, not being a road generally used by motor vehicles for business or commercial purposes or for the purpose of any public work, may cause damage to the road, the council may by resolution prohibit, either conditionally or absolutely, the use of that road by motor vehicles or by any specified class of motor vehicle for such period as the council considers necessary.

**14.** Where a road is closed under clause 13 of this Schedule, an appropriate notice shall be posted at every entry to the road affected, and shall also be published in a newspaper circulating in the district.

**15.** A copy of every resolution made under clause 13 of this Schedule shall, within 1 week after the making thereof, be sent to the Minister of Transport, who may at any time, by notice 64 Appendix D to the council, disallow the resolution, in whole or in part, and thereupon the resolution, to the extent that it has been disallowed, shall be deemed to have been revoked.

**16.** No person shall—

**(a)** Use a vehicle, or permit a vehicle to be used, on any road which is for the time being closed for such vehicles pursuant to clause 11 of this Schedule; or [(aa) Without the consent of the council or the promoter of any activity permitted by the council, enter or attempt to enter, or be present, on any road or part of a road that is for the time being closed to

pedestrian traffic pursuant to clause 11 of this Schedule; or ]]

**(b)** Use a motor vehicle, or permit a motor vehicle to be used, on any road where its use has for the time being been prohibited by a resolution under clause 13 of this Schedule.

[Para. (aa) was inserted by s 14 (2) of the Local Government Amendment Act (no. 3) 1986.]

# Appendix G

## Interim standard for stopping or resumption of road

(Reproduced in part)

### How to have your say on the interim standard

Go to the LINZ website, [www.linz.govt.nz](http://www.linz.govt.nz), and type 15002 in the search box in the top right-corner. Click on the appropriate link for the comments form.

Please email your completed comments form to [regulatorysubmissions@linz.govt.nz](mailto:regulatorysubmissions@linz.govt.nz).

### Your comments

- (a) Comments, in electronic format using the form provided, should be on the technical content, wording, and general arrangement of the interim standard.
- (b) Please provide supporting reasons for your comments and suggested wording for proposed changes.
- (c) Please do not return marked up drafts as comments.
- (d) Editorial matters such as spelling, punctuation, grammar, numbering, and references, will be corrected before final publication.

### Confidentiality

LINZ is required to carry out its functions with a high degree of transparency. Accordingly, please be aware that any information provided to LINZ may be discussed with or provided to other parties. Please identify any information that you wish to remain confidential and provide reasons for this. You should also be aware that LINZ is subject to the Official Information Act 1982.

**Enquiries:** Manager Crown Property Regulatory

**Telephone:** 04 460 0110

**Email:** [regulatorysubmissions@linz.govt.nz](mailto:regulatorysubmissions@linz.govt.nz)

Interim standard for stopping or resumption of road | LINZS15002

Effective date: 21 December 2009

## Table of contents

Terms and definitions

Foreword

1 Scope

2 Intended use of standard

3 Road stopping

3.1 Introduction

3.2 Road stopping under the Public Works Act 1981

3.3 Stopping of road in a rural area under the Local Government Act 1974

4 Right of resumption for unformed roads

4.1 Introduction

4.2 Application to Land Information New Zealand

4.3 Ngāti Mutunga protocol

4.4 Ngāti Tama protocol

**council:** As defined in s2 of the LGA. Has the same meaning as 'local authority'.

**Gazette:** The New Zealand Gazette - Te Kahiti o Aotearoa, the official newspaper of the Government of New Zealand Government

**LGA:** Local Government Act 1974

**LINZ:** Land Information New Zealand

**local authority:** A regional council or territorial authority. Definition from s 5(1) of the Local Government Act 2002. Has the same meaning as 'council'.

**Minister:** Minister of Lands referred to in s 4A of the PWA. The statutory responsibilities of the Minister of Lands are held by the Minister for Land Information.

**Ngāti Mutunga Protocol:** Land Information New Zealand Protocol with Ngāti Mutunga, entered into under the Ngāti Mutunga Treaty settlement

**Ngāti Tama Protocol:** Land Information New Zealand Protocol with Ngāti Tama, entered into under the Ngāti Tama Treaty settlement

**principal administrative officer:** As defined in s2 of the LGA

**PWA:** Public Works Act 1981

**road:** As defined in s 315 of the LGA and s 43(1) of the Government Rounding Powers Act 1989, and includes part of a road

**rural area:** As defined in s 2 of the LGA

**territorial authority:** A city council or a district council named in Part 2 of Schedule 2 of the Local Government Act 2002. Definition from s 5(1) of the Local Government Act 2002.

## Terms and definitions

For the purposes of this standard, the following terms and definitions apply.

**Computer register:** As defined in s 4 of the Land Transfer (Computer Registers and Electronic Lodgement) Amendment Act 2002 and created by the Registrar-General of Land under ss 7 to 14 of that Act; formerly known as certificate of title.

## Foreword

### Introduction

(a) The Public Works Act 1981 (PWA) and the Local Government Act 1974 (LGA) set out procedures for stopping and resuming of land that has the status of road. The Crown must use the provisions of the PWA to stop roads. Local councils may use the LGA or request the Minister use the PWA to stop roads.

(b) Consultation with either Ngāti Mutunga and/or Ngāti Tama will be required if there is a proposal to resume an unformed road that is situated in areas covered by the respective protocols entered into between the Crown and those respective iwi.

(c) Disposal of land that is stopped road must be carried out in accordance with the relevant statutory provisions in the PWA or the LGA.

(d) Disposal of land that is resumed road must be carried out in accordance with the relevant statutory provisions in the Land Act 1948.

### Purpose of standard

The purpose of this standard is to ensure that the Minister for Land Information's role in road stopping or resumption is correctly carried out and that the protocols the Crown has with Ngāti Mutunga and Ngāti Tama are followed when road is proposed to be resumed.

### Superseded documents

This standard supersedes the following documents:

LINZ 2004, *Legalisation: Accredited Supplier*

*Standard 16*, (as amended), Property Regulatory Group, LINZ, Wellington

LINZ 2005, *Disposal of Land: Accredited Supplier Standard 3*, Property Regulatory Group, LINZ, Wellington

Clause 33.6 of LINZ 2005, *LINZS2001: Guidelines to the Standard for the Acquisition of Land under the Public Works Act 1981*, Property Regulatory Group, LINZ, Wellington

LINZ 2008, *LINZS45001: Amendment to Accredited Supplier Standard 16 – Legalisation (Ngāti Tama and Ngāti Mutunga Settlement)*, Property Regulatory Group, LINZ, Wellington

### References

The following documents are necessary for the application of this standard.

- Government Roding Powers Act 1989
- Land Act 1948
- Local Government Act 1974
- Ngāti Mutunga Deed of Settlement
- Ngāti Tama Deed of Settlement
- Public Works Act 1981

2 For the full text of a Deed of Settlement under the Treaty of Waitangi, contact the Office of Treaty Settlements.

### Scope

- (a) This standard sets out the procedures to be followed and provides guidance for:
- (i) the stopping of road under the PWA and the LGA,
  - (ii) the resumption of unformed road by the Crown from territorial authorities,

and

(iii) the resumption of unformed road in the Ngāti Tama and Ngāti Mutunga protocol areas.

(b) A local authority is responsible for complying with all requirements of Schedule 10 of the LGA, including public notice. This standard does not cover those requirements.

## 2 Intended use of standard

(a) A local authority, the New Zealand Transport Agency, and any Government agency or their contractor must use this standard when seeking a decision from the Minister or Land Information New Zealand (LINZ) on the stopping and resuming of road.

(b) All applications under this standard must be made to LINZ, as LINZ acts on delegated authority from the Minister.

## Road stopping

### 3.1 Introduction

The provisions for stopping road under the PWA and the LGA are as follows:

(a) The Minister may declare any road to be stopped under s 116 of the PWA.

(b) A council may stop any road under s 342 of the LGA but may not proceed to stop any road in a rural area without the prior consent of the Minister.

## Guidance on mechanisms for stopping roads

### Formed and unformed roads

The road stopping provisions under s 116 of the PWA and s 342 of the LGA apply to land which has the status of road, regardless of whether the road is formed or unformed.

## Public Works Act 1981

### Legislation

s 116 of the PWA provides for the stopping of road.

### Use of s 116 PWA

Section 116 of the PWA must be used when the New Zealand Transport Agency or another Government agency proposes to stop a Government road.

A local authority may request that the Minister stop road under s 116 of the PWA. The decision whether to stop a road under s 116 of the PWA rests with the Minister. Use of s 116 of the PWA by a local authority will be made on a case by case basis.

### Justification

A local authority should provide the Minister with reasons for why it considers use of s 116 of the PWA is more appropriate than s 342 of the LGA.

## Local Government Act 1974

### Legislation

Sections 319 and 342, and Schedule 10 of the LGA. s 342 of the LGA provides for the stopping of road.

### When to use

LINZ prefers that, in the first instance, local councils apply the procedures in s 342 of the LGA, including the requirements for public notification. Road should be stopped using the LGA when there are likely to be objections to the proposal, or matters of public access to consider.



### 3.2 Road stopping under the Public Works Act 1981

When applying to the Minister to declare a road to be stopped under s 116 of the PWA, the application must include the following:

- (a) a report with a full description of the road to be stopped, and advice on the following matters, where applicable:
  - (i) whether the road to be stopped is a road, service lane, or access way,
  - (ii) public use of the road,
  - (iii) public use of any land severed by the road,
  - (iv) reasons for stopping the road, and
  - (v) proposals for the land following the road stopping;
- (b) a copy of the approved survey plan,
- (c) a plan or plans showing:
  - (i) the boundaries of the road that is proposed to be stopped,
  - (ii) topographic information for the road and adjoining land, and
  - (iii) the wider area showing the road that is proposed to be stopped and any alternative legal and practicable access to adjoining land;
- (d) evidence that adequate legal and practicable access to land adjoining the road is left or provided,
- (e) evidence that notice has been given under s116(2)(a) of the PWA,
- (f) a copy of any consent required under s 116(2) of the PWA,
- (g) the draft Gazette notice for execution, and
- (h) copies of the relevant computer registers.

### Guidance on consents to stopping under the Public Works Act 1981

#### Legislation

s 116 of the PWA sets out the notice, situation, and consent requirements which must be met before the Minister may declare a road to be stopped.

#### Consent of adjoining owner

Under s 116(2)(b)(i) of the PWA, the consent of the adjoining owner is not required when adequate road access is left or provided. Adequate access should include both legal and practicable access to the adjoining land.

It may be prudent to obtain consent as it provides evidence that the adjoining owner has agreed to any exchange.

#### Form of consent

The consent of a local authority under s 116(2)(d) of the PWA should be signed by the principal administrative officer. Some local councils use a resolution under seal.

### Guidance on road disposal under the Public Works Act 1981

#### Legislation

The key provisions relating to disposal of stopped roads are set out in Part 8 of the PWA.

#### Agreements for sale and purchase

Agreements for sale of land that is stopped road under s 117 of the PWA should not be entered into before the Minister's approval under s 116 of the PWA, unless the agreement is made subject to that statutory approval being obtained.

### 3.3 Stopping of road in a rural area under the Local Government Act 1974

Where consent from the Minister is required to stop any road in a rural area under s 342 of the LGA the application must include the following:

- (a) a full description of the road,
- (b) a report with advice on:
  - (i) whether the road to be stopped is a road, service lane, or access way,
  - (ii) public use of the road,
  - (iii) public use of any land severed by the road,
  - (iv) reasons for stopping the road, and
  - (v) proposals for the land following the stopping;
- (c) a copy of:
  - (i) the approved survey plan referred to in clause 2 of Schedule 10 of the LGA,
  - or
  - (ii) a plan which shows the proposed road stopping if a survey is yet to be completed;
- (d) a plan or plans showing:
  - (iv) the boundaries of the road that is proposed to be stopped,
  - (v) topographic information for the road and adjoining land, and
  - (vi) the wider area showing the road that is proposed to be stopped and any alternative legal and practicable access to adjoining land;
- (e) evidence that adequate legal and practicable access to land adjoining the road is left or provided,
- (f) a letter from the council requesting consent to the stopping, and

(g) a draft consent notice for execution.

This notice must contain the following:

- (i) the name of the road,
- (ii) the name of the territorial authority district,
- (iii) the name of the land registration district the land is located in,
- (iv) a description of the road, including:
  - (A) land area, in hectares,
  - (B) the lot and deposited plan numbers of any land the road adjoins or passes through,
- (v) space for a date and signature, and
- (vi) a file reference.

### Guidance on stopping of road in a rural area under the Local Government Act 1974

#### Legislation

Sections 319(h) and 342 of the LGA provide for a local authority to stop any road, in the manner provided in Schedule 10 to that Act.

#### Minister's consent required

If a road is in a rural area, the local authority must obtain prior consent of the Minister of Lands under s 342(1)(a) of the LGA before proceeding to stop that road.

The Minister's consent should be obtained before public notice of the proposed road stopping is given under clause 2 of Schedule 10 of the LGA.

The local authority is responsible for complying with all requirements of Schedule 10 of the LGA, including public notice.

## Updating of cadastre

Noted that under clause 9 of Schedule 10 of the LGA a road stopping does not take effect until LINZ makes a record in the cadastre following notification by the local authority.

## 4 Right of resumption for unformed roads

### 4.1 Introduction

The Chief of Executive of LINZ has the delegated authority of the Minister of Land Information to issue a notice under s 323 of the LGA.

### 4.2 Application to Land Information New Zealand

Where it is proposed to transfer to the Crown, under s 323 of the LGA, any land that comprises an unformed road, the application to LINZ requesting the issue of a notice requiring that transfer must include:

- (a) a plan showing the location and area of the unformed road,
- (b) an explanation of the reason for the application to resume the road,
- (c) details of any alternative access to adjoining land that is intended to be provided,
- (d) whether the road stopping will deny or restrict access to other areas, including bush, river, or sea,
- (e) details of the intended recipient of the land once the land has been resumed by the Crown and is disposed of,
- (f) evidence of discussions with the council, and its response,

(g) comment on the current use of the unformed road,

(h) evidence of discussions with adjoining landowners,

(i) confirmation that the LINZ protocols with Ngāti Mutunga and Ngāti Tama have been considered, and complied with if applicable,

(j) details of any other matter that may be of consequence to the proposal, and

(k) the draft Gazette notice for execution.

### Guidance on dealing with resumed roads

#### Legislation

The Land Act 1948 sets out the key provisions relating to the alienation of Crown land.

#### Resumed road becomes Crown land

Where the Minister requires the resumption of a road under s 323 of the LGA, the land ceases to be a road and shall be deemed to be Crown land subject to the Land Act 1948. Alienation of any such land will be under the relevant statutory provisions of the Land Act 1948.

### 4.3 Ngāti Mutunga Protocol

(a) Where the resumption of unformed road is proposed within the LINZ Protocol Area, depicted in Appendix A, the Ngāti Mutunga Governance Entity must be consulted with in terms of the principles set out in the Ngāti Mutunga Protocol.

(b) The Ngāti Mutunga Governance Entity must be provided with the information set out in subsection 4.2 above, and their views on the

proposal sought, ensuring that the information requirements set out in the Ngāti Mutunga Protocol are met.

(c) The unformed road must not be resumed unless LINZ is satisfied that the Ngāti Mutunga Governance Entity has been consulted.

(d) Any submission on the proposal provided by Ngāti Mutunga must be submitted to LINZ with the application to transfer the land under s 323 of the LGA, and the information in 4.2.

#### **4.4 Ngāti Tama Protocol**

(a) Where the resumption of unformed road is proposed within the LINZ Protocol Area, depicted in Appendix B, the Ngāti Tama Governance Entity must be consulted with in terms of the principles set out in the Ngāti Tama Protocol.

(b) The Ngāti Tama Governance Entity must be provided with the information set out in 4.2, and their views on the proposal sought, ensuring that the information requirements set out in the Ngāti Tama Protocol are met.

(c) The unformed road must not be resumed unless LINZ is satisfied that the Ngāti Tama Governance Entity has been consulted.

(d) Any submission on the proposal provided by Ngāti Tama must be submitted to LINZ with the application to transfer the land under s 323 of the LGA, and the information in 4.2.

Refer to the Ngāti Mutunga Deed of Settlement

or the LINZ website for the full text of the LINZ Protocol with Ngāti Mutunga.

Refer to the Ngāti Tama Deed of Settlement for the full text of the LINZ Protocol with Ngāti Tama.





# Rodney Greenways | Paths and Trails Plan

## Pūhoi to Pakiri

MAY 2017







# Contents



Puhoi Town Library on Puhoi Road

## Section 1 - Introduction

1.1	Purpose of the Document	6
1.2	Strategic Fit	6
1.3	What is a Greenways Plan?	8
1.4	Greenways Design Guide	10
1.5	Auckland Context	13

## Section 2 - Methodology

2.1	The Process	16
2.2	Consultation Summary	17

## Section 3 - Greenways Mapping

3.1	Long-term Aspirational Greenways with Additional Future Planning Overlays	20
3.2	Proposed Priority Routes	21
3.3	Proposed Greenway Network Reference Plan	22
3.4	Proposed Greenway Network Plan	23

## Section 4 - Future Development

4.1	Future Development	35
4.2	Best Practice for Implementation	35
4.3	Stakeholder Involvement and Funding	35
4.4	Working with Mana Whenua	35

	References	38
--	------------	----

## Appendices

A	Analysis Maps	43
B	Case Studies	56
C	Priority Greenways	61
D	Consultation Summary	87







---

## 1.0 Introduction



## 1.1 Purpose of the Document

### Purpose

This document defines the long-term Greenways Plan for Puhoi to Pakiri, the southeast coast of the Rodney Local Board Area. To the west, a Greenways Plan has already been adopted for Wellsford, and for the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku to Riverhead area. A final series of Greenways Plans to connect the balance of the Rodney Local Board area will begin preparation in mid 2017.

This long-term Greenways Plan is a visionary and guiding document intended for use by elected members, Council and CCO officers, community and volunteer groups, private developers and other interested parties.

### Visionary Document

Greenways plans similar to this have been successfully developed throughout the world. One of the most notable examples is in Portland, Oregon, where the local government and residents worked together to develop their network of cycleways, walkways and parkland. This was then extended further into the urban environment to include a wholesale retrofit of streets, parks and industrial developments to achieve a fully connected city.

Planning and delivery of Auckland's Greenways network is now well underway across the city with plans being developed in a 'ground up' manner by Local Boards with a shared vision; to greatly improve walking, cycling and ecological connections throughout the region.

### Guiding Document

Upon adoption of the Greenways Plan, the Rodney Local Board will identify a series of priority projects and look for opportunities to fund and create these connections over the coming years. Auckland Council will continue to develop Open Space Network Plans under its Open Space Strategy for all local board areas, and greenways plans will ultimately become a chapter of these.

## 1.2 Strategic Fit

### Links to the Auckland Plan

The Auckland Plan sets Council's long-term strategic direction, and sets out a vision to create the world's most liveable city. It provides an opportunity for integrated planning to significantly improve transport, environmental protection, land uses, housing growth and economic development, with the benefits of one authority responsible for all coordination.

Implementation of the projects contained within the Rodney Greenways Plan can deliver on a number of the aims of the Auckland Plan, including:

#### Chapter 5: Auckland's Recreation and Sport

Priority 1: *Encourage all Aucklanders, particularly children and young people to participate in recreation and sport*

#### Chapter 7: Auckland's Environment

Priority 1: *Value our natural heritage*  
 Priority 2: *Sustainably manage natural resources*  
 Priority 3: *Treasure our coastlines, harbours, islands and marine areas*

#### Chapter 12: Auckland's Physical and Social Infrastructure

Priority 2: *Protect, enable, align, integrate and provide social and community infrastructure for present and future generations.*  
 Directive 12.8: *Maintain and extend the public open space network, sporting facilities, swimming pools, walkways and trails and recreational boating facilities in line with growth needs.*

#### Chapter 13: Auckland's Transport

Priority 3: *Prioritise and optimise investment across transport modes.*

### Links to other initiatives

In developing this Greenways plan, a number of related Council and non-Council initiatives have been investigated and, where possible, included in the network:

- High level documents prepared by the former Rodney District Council and Auckland Council; including; the Auckland Plan, Operative District Plans and the Proposed Auckland Unitary Plan (PAUP);
- Area-specific Council planning documents, including; the Moir Hill Subdivision and Puhoi to Warkworth Motorway
- Auckland Transport (AT) proposals such as the Auckland Cycle Network (ACN) and Auckland Transport for Future Growth (TFUG); and
- Community and joint initiatives, led by the Matakana Coast TrailsTrust



**Local Board Aspirations**

Each Local Board Plan is a reflection of what elected members have heard from their community. Feedback gained both formally and informally has been instrumental in shaping these plans, they provide a touchstone for the aspirations of each area’s community.

Greenways have potential to fulfil a number of the aspirations set out in the 2014 Rodney Local Board Plan, including that set out in the overall vision statement and goal:

**OUR VISION: CREATING THE WORLD’S MOST LIVEABLE CITY AT THE LOCAL LEVEL**

*“Our goal is to develop a thriving, safe and well-connected vibrant community.”*

Supporting this vision, the Board Plan sets out a number of more tangible outcomes to guide allocation of funding and advocacy over the Local Board term. Construction of greenways, as set out by this document, can help to deliver on a number of these outcomes, specifically:

**1. “Roads, paths and public transport enable us to get around easily and safely”**

Increasing the network of safe walkways and cycleways across Rodney, and encouraging these alternative modes of transport as safe, practical, healthy options for community and regional connections is a main aim of any Greenways plan. Greenways can also provide a tourist destination for international and national visitors, and improve property values.

**2. “Parks and sports facilities are easy to access and enjoy”**

The Greenways plan provides a connected recreational network, allowing residents to move safely through and between their existing open spaces. This has benefits for the health and well-being of those people actively using the network, as well as offering an

opportunity for people to get out and meet others from their local community. It also has the potential to see a greater uptake of usage of existing recreational facilities in Rodney.

**3. “Our environment is healthy, cared for and enjoyed.”**

The Greenways plan is a tool which can be used to deliver this outcome, by providing re-vegetated stream corridors. Such corridors offer habitat for local fauna in the area, and double as a movement corridor to allow animals to move between larger areas of habitat.

**4. “Local economies are strong and growing”**

Greenway connections and the development of green infrastructure increases connectivity and improves the quality of open spaces. These new connections increase the number of visitors and strengthen local economies.

**RODNEY LOCAL BOARD PLAN OUTCOMES**

- Roads, paths and public transport enable us to get around easily and safely**  
Our communities will be well connected by transport links and have a range of transport options available to them.
- Parks and sports facilities are easy to access and enjoy**  
Our communities, young and old, will have increased access to a wide range of recreation opportunities for health, wellbeing and enjoyment.
- Communities are empowered and plan for their own futures**  
Our communities know what they want for their futures. Local people will plan for their own areas and determine what is important.
- Our environment is healthy, cared for and enjoyed by all**  
Local community groups take ownership in the quality of their environment. River and stream water quality will be improving, pest species reduced and waste minimised. Our wastewater servicing will be reliable and environmentally friendly.
- Local halls and libraries are familiar, valued and well-used community spaces**  
Our halls and libraries meet the needs of local communities. They are highly valued, welcoming friendly spaces in which local residents take pride and have a sense of ownership.
- Local economies are strong and growing**  
Our local economy will strengthen and businesses will thrive through working together. A growing economy will provide more jobs for local people.
- Arts, culture and events enhance our communities and express who we are**  
Our communities will celebrate, learn and grow through arts, culture, events and a variety of community-led initiatives. These activities will strengthen communities, provide opportunities for people to connect with each other and build a sense of pride.



**ROADS, PATHS AND PUBLIC TRANSPORT ENABLE US TO GET AROUND EASILY AND SAFELY**

Our communities will be well connected by transport links and have a range of transport options available to them.				
WHAT WE WANT TO ACHIEVE	KEY INITIATIVES	LOCAL BOARD ROLE	OTHER KEY AGENCIES	POTENTIAL COST; FUNDING STATUS
Walkways and cycleways are a healthy and safe alternative	Build footpath and cycleway extensions in and between towns and villages to provide connectivity	Advocacy and decision maker	NZTA, Auckland Transport and community groups	\$2 million (over three years) local board funding in addition to Auckland Transport Funding
	Progress walkway/ cycleway connections between Warkworth and both Snells Beach and Matakana within five years	Advocacy	Auckland Transport and Matakana Coast Trail Trust	Project not costed and requires community funding



### 1.3 What is a 'Greenways Plan'

#### Definition

The aim of a Greenways Plan is to provide cycling and walking connections which are safe and pleasant, while also improving local ecology and access to recreational opportunities. To achieve this, Greenways may cross existing areas of parkland, and follow street connections between parks. This network will link together areas of housing and employment, open spaces, town centres, recreational facilities, places of interest and transport hubs. In rural areas such as Warkworth, Matakana and beach communities, Greenways include brideways too.

Implementation of the Puhoi to Pakiri Greenways Plan will better connect the towns along Rodney's southeastern coast, as well as provide links to the wider Rodney area and towards Hibiscus Coast and North Shore. It will also connect to regional walking/cycling proposals for the greater Auckland area. The adjoining map shows other Greenways Plans either under development or adopted by participating local boards. Each board sets their own Greenways definition for their respective areas, based around a common aim.

The Rodney Greenways Plan seeks to;

*Create a future network of greenways that will provide safe and enjoyable ways for people to get around, get active, and get engaged with the community and their environment.*

The network of greenways identifies the location and opportunity to:

- improve walking connections
- improve cycle connections
- improve bridle connections
- improve recreation opportunities
- improve ecological opportunities
- improve access to streams and waterways.

It is important to note that while cycling is an aspiration for the entire greenways network, in some places site constraints may mean that this is not feasible. This could be due to slope, vegetation, archaeological or ecological constraints, and is to be assessed on a project by project basis. In these cases, the greenway route would revert to being a walking and/or ecological route only.



LEGEND

- Planned greenway network (partially constructed)
- Local board boundaries
- Current greenways plan in progress or adopted
- Puhoi to Pakiri greenways network area
- Te Araroa National Trail

not to scale  
570





CONNECTIONS IN OPEN SPACES

**Benefits of a Greenway**

There are many benefits from developing greenways, including:

- **Recreation** - Improving people’s access to outdoor recreation and enjoyment close to their home
- **Environmental** – reducing our reliance on fossil fuels by providing attractive and safe alternative transport choices, improving stormwater quality and reducing flooding events through low impact design measures, and by enhancing ecosystems, habitat sources and ecological niches;
- **Social** – providing improved opportunities for people to get outside and meet their neighbours, to be engaged with a diverse range of communities and to be connected with local community facilities;
- **Health** – providing improved opportunities for activity and fitness;
- **Education** – Providing opportunities to learn about the vegetation, wildlife, ecology, history and people of the landscapes that they pass through; and
- **Economic** – Increasing local employment as areas become more desirable for businesses and shoppers. Greenways can also provide a tourist destination for international and national visitors, and improve property values.



CONNECTIONS IN STREETS and TRANSPORT CORRIDORS

**What the Greenways might look like**

The appearance of the network will vary dependent on its location. For instance, a connection that runs through parkland may look and function quite differently to a connection adjacent to a road or in a built-up urban environment. The adjacent images show what the network could look like in a variety of settings, including:

- parks, reserves and bush areas
- alongside streams or ecological areas
- slow-speed traffic environments and transport corridors



STREAMS AND ECOLOGICAL AREAS

The surface treatment will vary depending on site-specific aspects such as the location of the path, slope gradient and the existing character of an area. It is also important that the network is connected through appropriate way-finding signage and/or other forms of markers.

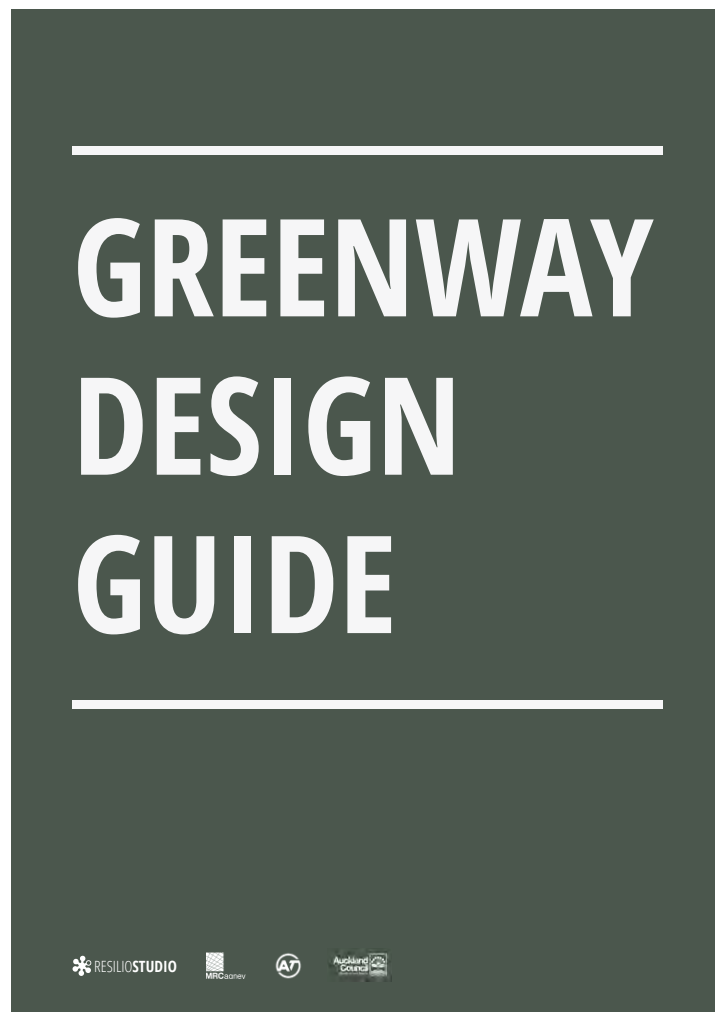
These aspects are considered within the 'Local Paths Design Guide', which sets out a consistent 'kit of parts' to be used in construction. This will ensure that as greenways are built across the Auckland region, they will be recognisable due to their consistent look and feel.



## 1.4 Local Path Design Guide

### Positioning Greenways within the Puhoi to Pakiri Walking and Cycling Network

Also known as the Greenways Design Guide, the Local Path Design Guide was recently developed by Auckland Transport and Auckland Council to provide best practice guidance for designing and developing greenways networks through our neighbourhoods and across the Auckland region. The Greenways Plans (such as this document) detail *where* the routes are to go, while the design guide describes their *look and feel*. It details the desirable width of connections, the materials to be used, methods of crossing roads, of calming traffic, and it also spells out the minimum ecological aspects of the routes as well. Together, these two documents will form the backbone of the ongoing delivery of greenways in the Rodney area, and ensures that they connect up in a logical manner to surrounding areas. Note that the figures on this spread are pulled directly from the Design Guide, meaning that the images are not local.



#### Greenway - Street

Greenways on streets are designed to create safe and pleasant neighbourhoods that encourage walking and cycling for local trips. Pedestrians are accommodated on footpaths and streets are safe enough to walk on. Traffic calming tools, pavement markings and signage are used to improve safety for all street users, particularly cyclists.

<b>Vehicle Volume:</b>	1,000 - 1,500
<b>Vehicle Speed (km/h):</b>	30-40
<b>Arterial Road Crossings:</b>	50-100 per hour
<b>Accessibility + Safety:</b>	Ministry of Justice 7 Qualities of Safe Spaces
<b>Green Infrastructure:</b>	Impervious surface 70-90% Tree canopy coverage greater than 30-40%

#### Greenway - Open Space

A Greenway through a park or open space is a path for cyclists and pedestrians that can be either separated or shared. Together with the Greenways on streets, they are designed to create linkages to local centres, parks, and schools as well as between primary paths. Greenways in open space provide opportunities to enhance ecological linkages and improve water quality.

<b>Vehicle Volume:</b>	N/A
<b>Vehicle Speed (km/h):</b>	N/A
<b>Arterial Road Crossings:</b>	N/A
<b>Accessibility + Safety:</b>	20km/h design speed / 20m sightlines and stopping distance
<b>Green Infrastructure:</b>	Tree park: continuous canopy with grass and assorted low level planting

#### Primary Path

Primary paths are designed to create direct links to regional and local centres. Pedestrians are accommodated on footpaths, cyclists are accommodated on separate paths and/or preferential use on streets. Off street primary paths typically accommodate pedestrians.

<b>Vehicle Volume:</b>	1,500+
<b>Vehicle Speed (km/h):</b>	40-60
<b>Arterial Road Crossings:</b>	50-100 per hour
<b>Accessibility + Safety:</b>	Ministry of Justice 7 Qualities of Safe Spaces
<b>Green Infrastructure:</b>	Impervious surface <90% Tree canopy coverage greater than 30-40%

#### Recreational Trail

A recreational trail is a shared path designed for recreational cycling, walking and equestrian. While they may form part of a persons commute or daily trips, they are not intended to create a connection between major destinations. Recreational trails often run in loops.

<b>Vehicle Volume:</b>	N/A
<b>Vehicle Speed (km/h):</b>	N/A
<b>Arterial Road Crossings:</b>	N/A
<b>Accessibility + Safety:</b>	20km/h design speed / 20m sightlines and stopping distance
<b>Green Infrastructure:</b>	Park land / water system / self-generating forest



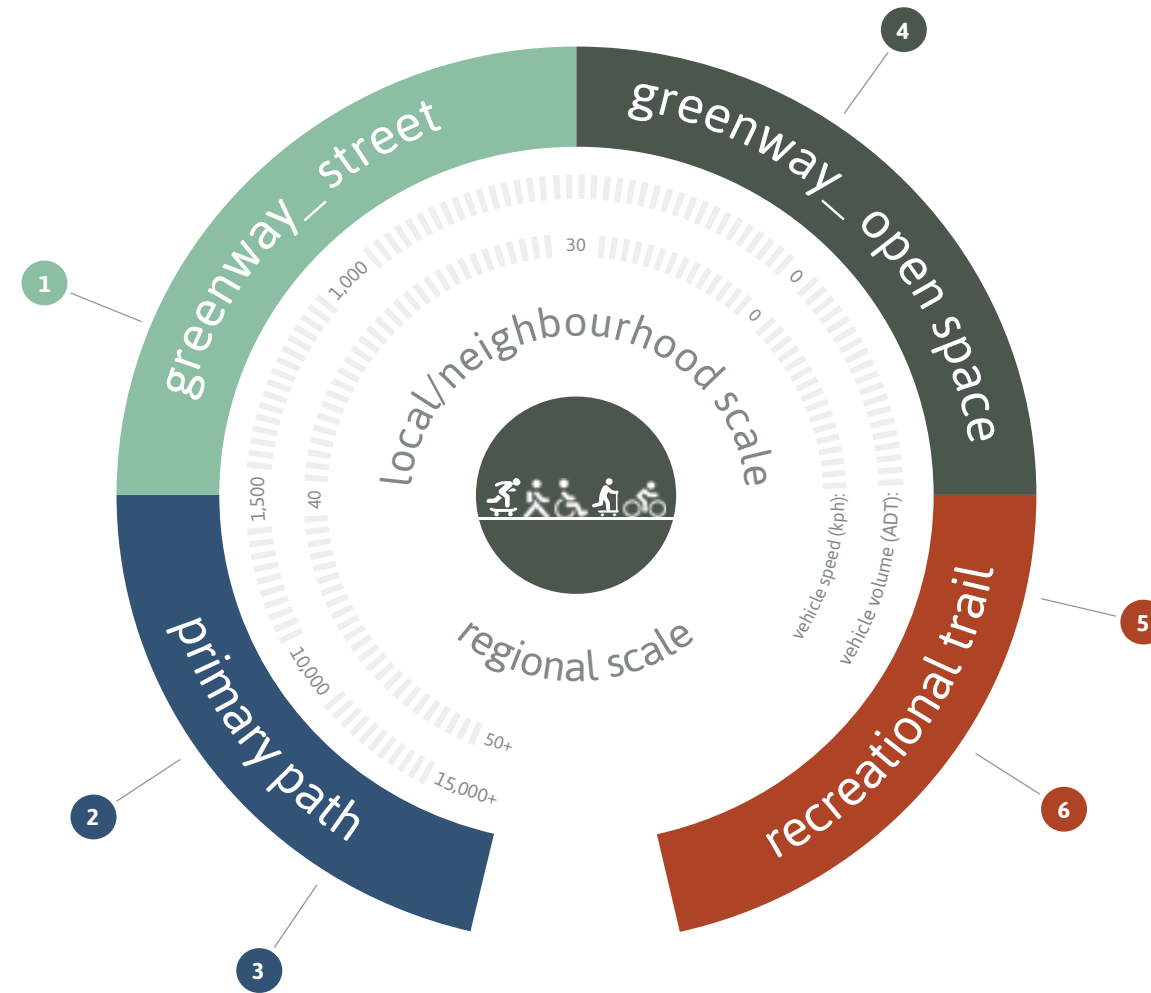
Positioning Greenways within Rodney's Walking and Cycling Network



Sandringham, Auckland



Mount Roskill War Memorial Reserve



Beach Road Cycleway



Mahurangi East Track



Northwestern Cycleway



Henderson Creek / Opanuku Stream





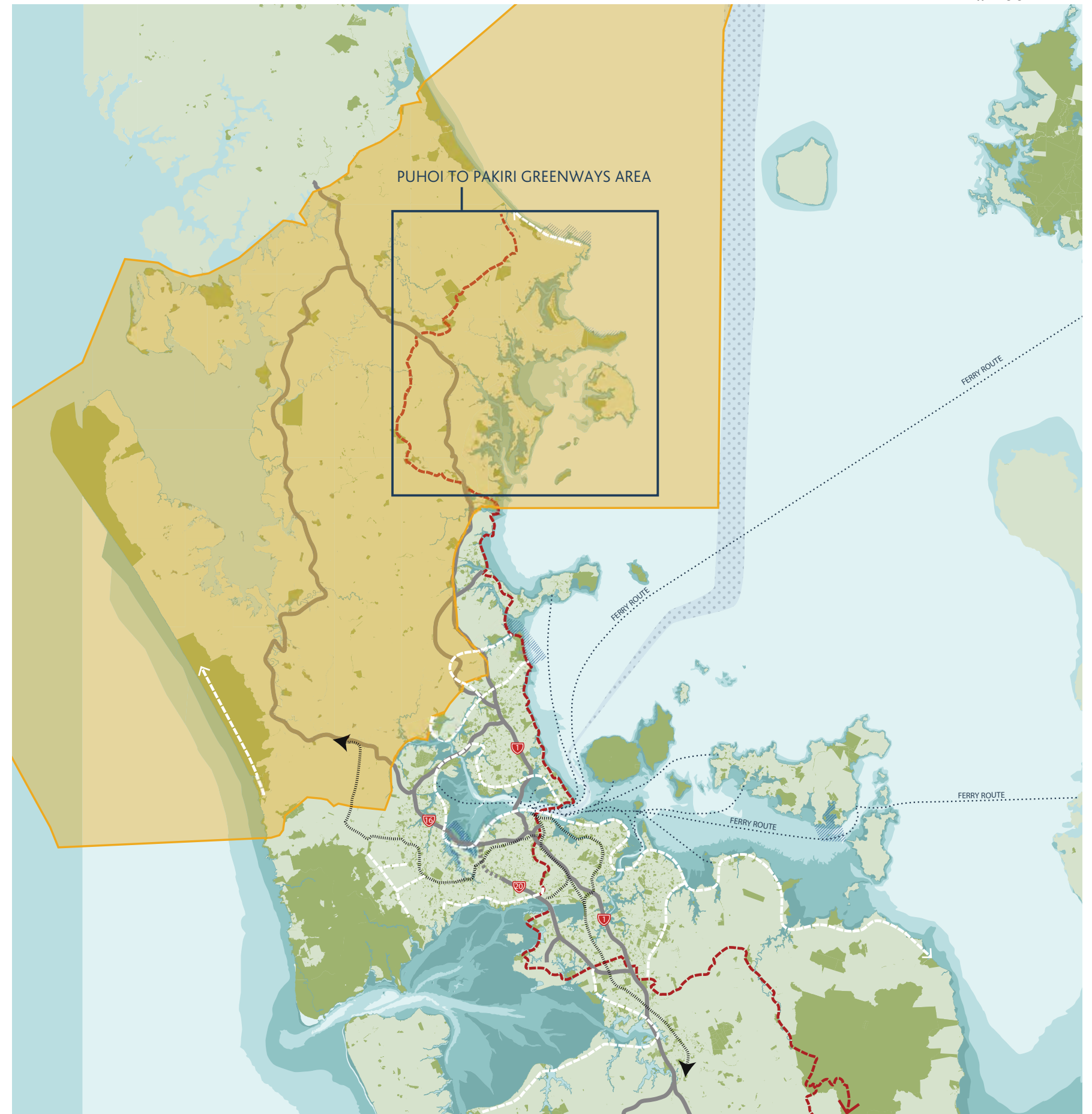


## 1.5 Auckland Context

This area of the Rodney Local Board takes in the established rural settlements of Puhoi, Mahurangi, Warkworth, Matakana, Omaha and Pakiri. This map shows the study area within its wider regional context, sitting approximately 40km north of Auckland's CBD, connected by the Northern Gateway Toll Road (SH1). The settlements sit well outside of Auckland's urban fringe, retaining a mostly rural character - although development pressure is starting to increase in some areas, and a future conversion of small pockets of farmland to housing is anticipated.

### Broader Transport Connections

Due to anticipated future regional growth and the desire for better connections between Northland and Auckland for motorists, tourists and freight, the Ara Tuhono - Puhoi to Wellsford Road of National Significance project has been planned, and is scheduled to commence construction shortly. This project will divert SH1 around many of the townships in the study area. The resultant drop in traffic presents a number of walking, cycling and ecological opportunities that the greenways plan can leverage.



LEGEND

- Rodney Local Board
- Park and reserve land
- Railway
- Ferry routes
- State Highway Network
- Te Araroa National Trail
- Hillary Trail

not to scale





Matakana Village cycleway bridge opening, 2016



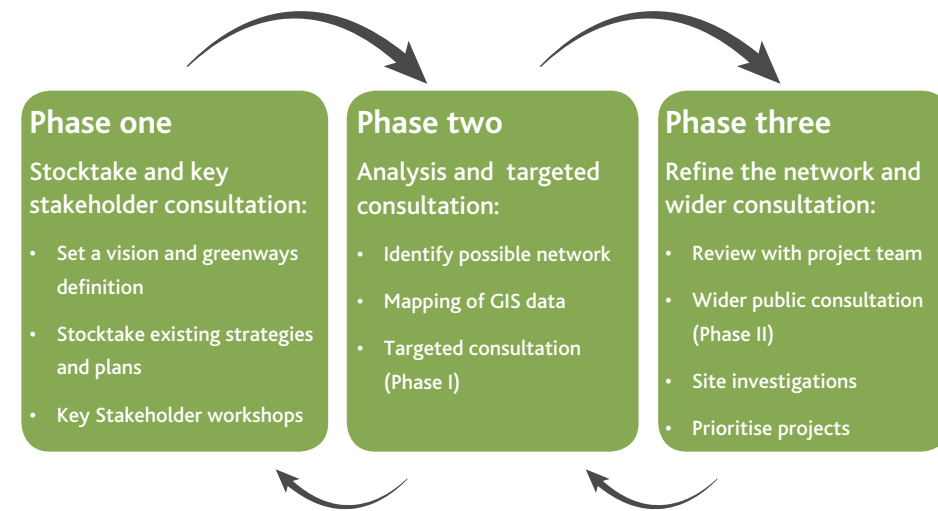
---

## 2.0 Method



## 2.1 The Process

This plan was developed using a three-stage process as outlined below:



### Phase one - Stocktake and key stakeholder consultation

As a first step, previous studies and planning documents relevant to the area were collected and reviewed for the study area. The Rodney Local Board Plan (2014) was reviewed to gain an understanding of both the strategic vision of the community and also the projects planned for implementation over the coming years. After this, a definition for the Rodney Greenways was discussed and agreed upon with the Local Board, and a 'working party' was set up, which met regularly to review the plan as it developed.

Next, a desktop study was carried out to map a high-level network of walking and cycling connections as per the agreed Greenways definition. Ecological improvements were also given consideration, to improve links between existing forests, wetlands, coastal edges and streams. These desktop studies gave an understanding of the broad landscape patterns within the study area, and were used to guide phase two of the process, where the network was investigated on site.

In this area there were a number of established walking/cycling groups, and this plan was prepared collegially with the Matakana Coast Trail Trust, in addition to a number of other local community groups and agencies noted adjacent. We also held workshops with other key stakeholders, Auckland Transport, NZTA, NZ Walking Access Commission and Auckland Council staff to inform them of the project, and to understand linked policies, projects or aspirations that would affect the Greenways Plan. We also held meetings with Treaty Partners, Mana Whenua.

### Phase two - analysis and targeted consultation

Following the desktop mapping, the draft route was overlaid with other background data (refer Appendices - Section A for Analysis Maps) to ensure that the network makes appropriate connections to destinations such as schools, community facilities, town centres and transport nodes. Consultation material was then prepared to for community engagement.

#### Targeted Consultation - Phase I

From October to December (2016) various sessions were held with community groups known to have an active interest in greenways. Representatives from the following groups attended the workshops, as well as some individuals:

- Mahurangi Coast Trail Trust
- Matakana Community Group
- Leigh Community Club and Business Group
- Mahurangi College
- Scotts Landing - MERRA
- Department of Conservation
- Sandspit R&R Association
- Puhoi Community Forum
- NZ Horse Network
- Snells Beach R&R Association
- Big Omaha Trail Trust
- Mahurangi Matters
- Warkworth Golf Club
- Warkworth Riverbank Enhancement
- NZ Walking Access Commission
- Baddleys Beach trail
- Omaha Beach Committee
- Forest and Bird - Warkworth Area
- Lions of Warkworth

At these sessions, the draft routes were provided and general feedback on their alignment was received. The maps resulting from this session are included in the Appendices.

Their feedback was then collated and the draft routes updated prior to wider community engagement. Comments beyond the scope of this project were collated and forwarded to the appropriate agency i.e Auckland Transport, New Zealand Transport Agency and the Department of Conservation

### Phase three - refine the network and wider consultation

Following the analysis phase, the Rodney Local Board and Council staff from the Parks, Community Services, Community Facilities and Local Board Service departments as well as Auckland Transport reviewed the proposed Greenways routes in detail, and Phase II of community engagement commenced.

#### Wider Consultation - Phase II

A public consultation period was open from 27th January-28th February 2017 on the Shape Auckland website where the public could view the draft routes and submit online feedback (refer to Appendix - Section D for the Shape Auckland online survey results). Within the consultation period, a workshop and drop in sessions were held at the following locations.

- Static promotion - Countdown Warkworth Entrance  
27th January - 28th February
- Drop in session - A&P Show Warkworth  
Saturday 28th January 10am-1pm
- Workshop - Leigh Bowling and Community Club  
Sunday 5th February 4:30pm - 5:30 pm
- Drop in session - Countdown Warkworth Entrance  
Saturday 11th February 11am-2pm
- Drop in session - Puhoi Farmers Market  
Sunday 26th February 9am-12:30pm

The feedback from these sessions and the Shape Auckland web page was then incorporated into the final network plans shown in Section 3. This local knowledge was also very valuable in determining the proposed priority routes (Appendix Section C).

As funding is not currently available to fully construct this network at this stage, the Local Board has identified priority sections. These priority sections are based on community desire, costs, benefits, constraints and opportunities, often coordinated with other local projects - including those by Auckland Council, Council Controlled Organisations and external stakeholders, such as NZTA, DoC, Community Groups and MCCT.

## 2.2 Consultation summary

### Overall:

In general there is much support for greenways in the study area, with 70% of online submitters 'Strongly Agreeing' with the creation of the Puhoi to Pakiri greenways network. There was an emphasis placed on the importance of new walkway and cycleway linkages within new residential development as the area intensifies. The need to retain 'green space' and protect areas of native bush was also a concern. Another important aspect was the connection of beach settlements to the major hubs of Warkworth.

Safety was a key concern, for school children, recreational walkers and cyclists as well as horse riders. Many road edges (shoulders) are unsafe in that they have unsuitable edges for anyone not in a motor vehicle. Traffic calming measures in general were mentioned by many respondents.

There were comments in support of celebrating local heritage and conservation features, such as vineyards and the 1948 Cosmic Noise Expedition heritage site in Pakiri Hill. People noted that links would support local businesses such as wineries, cafés and accommodation providers.

The community identified a number of key 'gaps' at both a local and broader scale, including:

- sections of missing footpath on local roads such as Hill Road and Leigh Road
- footpaths to key destinations such as retirement villages, local shops and Mahurangi College in Warkworth
- a cycle and walking route from Puhoi to Pakiri, avoiding roads with heavy traffic
- Exploring the beaches and regional parks by creating bike routes and pedestrian access ie. Puhoi to Wenderholm Regional Park, Omaha to Tawharanui etc.
- New bike roads between Puhoi and Warkworth and Warkworth to Matakana, towards Leigh - commuting to Warkworth
- Bridle routes around farm communities
- Connections to the Te Araroa National Trail
- Loop walks to enjoy views of the Hauraki Gulf
- Mountain bike tracks

### Walkways

There was an emphasis on the need for safe, connected walkways through reserves, around the coast (Snells Beach, Omaha, Leigh), the town centres and to schools. The community drew or wrote down their favoured routes on the maps or provided comments on the online feedback forms. All suggestions have been used to inform and revise the location of greenways network. The comments included;

*"Safe access of new housing developments to local shops and the town centre"* - Warkworth

*"Connections and walks along the Mahurangi river"* - Warkworth

*"Connection along the coast to Leigh Scenic Reserve and Goat Island Marine reserve"* - Leigh

*"Easy access to Te Muri regional park and the Puhoi river"* - Puhoi

### Cycleways

Road cycling is popular in this area, although the high traffic speeds and blind corners on the country roads make for an unsafe environment. Feedback in relation to road safety will be shared with Auckland Transport to help develop the Auckland Cycle Network (ACN).

The majority of connections are not well developed between communities and biking is only possible on the road network.

Mapping from consultation showed new, safe connections between centres, these included:

- Warkworth to Snells Beach along the Mahurangi river
- Puhoi to Warkworth avoiding state highway one
- Warkworth to Matakana and towards Omaha and Leigh
- Warkworth Town Centre to Warkworth A+P Showgrounds

Mountain biking trails were also suggested in the Moir Hill area and North of the Omaha and Dome forests.

### Bridleways

Bridleways were well supported in the feedback, especially outside the urban and future urban areas. There is a need for destination bridleways as the main roads are too trafficked and many lack the space for riders within the road corridor. Wide, safe verges away from the traffic are preferred by riders.

There was support to connect to Baddeleys Beach and Omaha from Matakana, avoiding the roads with heavy traffic.

Refer to **Appendix - Section D** for a consultation summary generated from the Shape Auckland online survey.



Greenways Consultation Workshop







---

## 3.0 Greenways Mapping



### 3.1 Long-term Aspirational Greenways with Additional Future Planning Overlays

This map shows the completed greenways vision adopted by the Community or supported by Local Board, including both the priority sections as well as longer term routes. This vision is aspirational, and will be reviewed on a regular basis as priority sections are completed, and as other related projects are completed. The greenways network is shown as it relates to the draft urban growth zones, future road network and other long term planning overlays. The overlays shown here include:

- Structure Plan Areas
- Future Urban Zones
- Park and Ride (Auckland Transport)
- Proposed roads (Auckland Transport, SHA and Structure Plans)

The backbone of the proposed greenways plan is the already established Te Araroa National Trail, which is a good reference to determine the location of rural connections, and serves as the North-South axis of the network.

This map sets out both existing/partially established and proposed greenways. Existing routes (marked with a solid line) are already established connections, which might require an upgrade to meet the greenways criteria. These are existing trails, paths and rural gravel roads. To be pragmatic, the thinking is that gravel roads can be retrofitted with signage and other means to make drivers aware that there may be walkers or cyclists using the shoulder. Sealed roads are marked as 'proposed' (dashed line), unless they already have a footpath on either side. Although these are existing roads, they effectively require a new connection to be established, as sharing the road is not safe due to high traffic speeds and volumes, and the lack of any dedicated walking or cycling facilities.

A "future greenway" line type is also included, that shows possible connections in the future growth areas. The exact location of the greenway routes can be reviewed once the layout of the growth areas is determined.

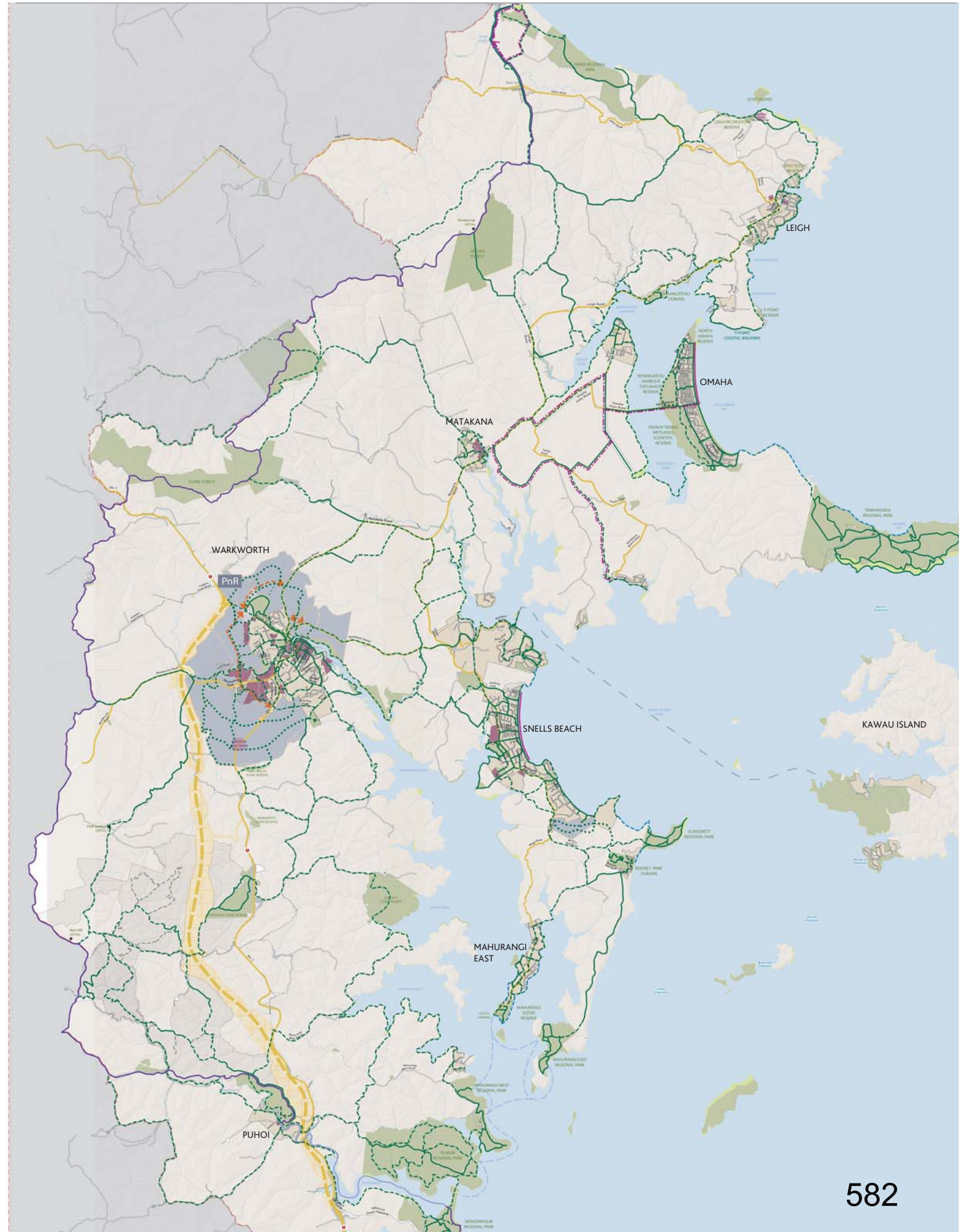
**LEGEND:**

Base information

- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)
- Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway










### 3.2 Proposed Priority Routes

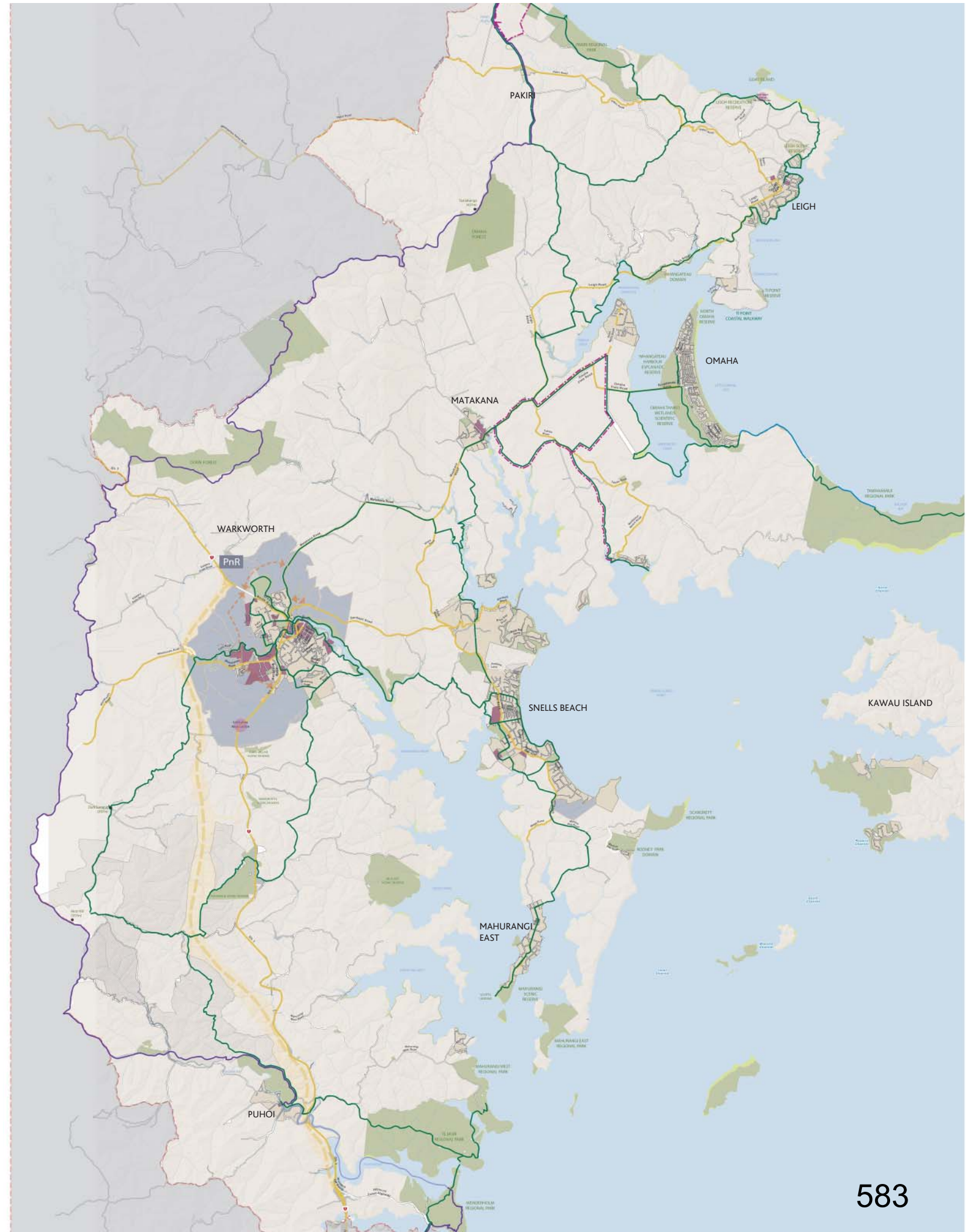
As noted earlier, the greenways plan is a long term vision, and in order to deliver a tangible result, a number of routes have been prioritised for delivery and/or advocacy over the next 3-5 years. Not all of these routes will be delivered, due to financial constraints - but these routes give an indication of where attention will be focused in the short term. Further detail on these routes is contained within Appendix C.

In Appendix C the priority routes are divided into two types of sections, based on the approach to be taken in a project phase: complex and straightforward delivery. Straightforward delivery sections are marked with a solid line, which means the ownership status, topography and environment enables a relatively fast evaluation. Complex delivery means land ownership, AT negotiations or topography makes evaluation necessary by these agencies in a project phase. In Appendix C, these complex delivery sections are marked with dashed lines.

- Greenway connections
-  Proposed greenway route
  -  Proposed bridleway
  -  Proposed coastal route
  -  Te Araroa national trail (land)
  -  Te Araroa national trail (waterway)



Scale 1:120,000 @ A3



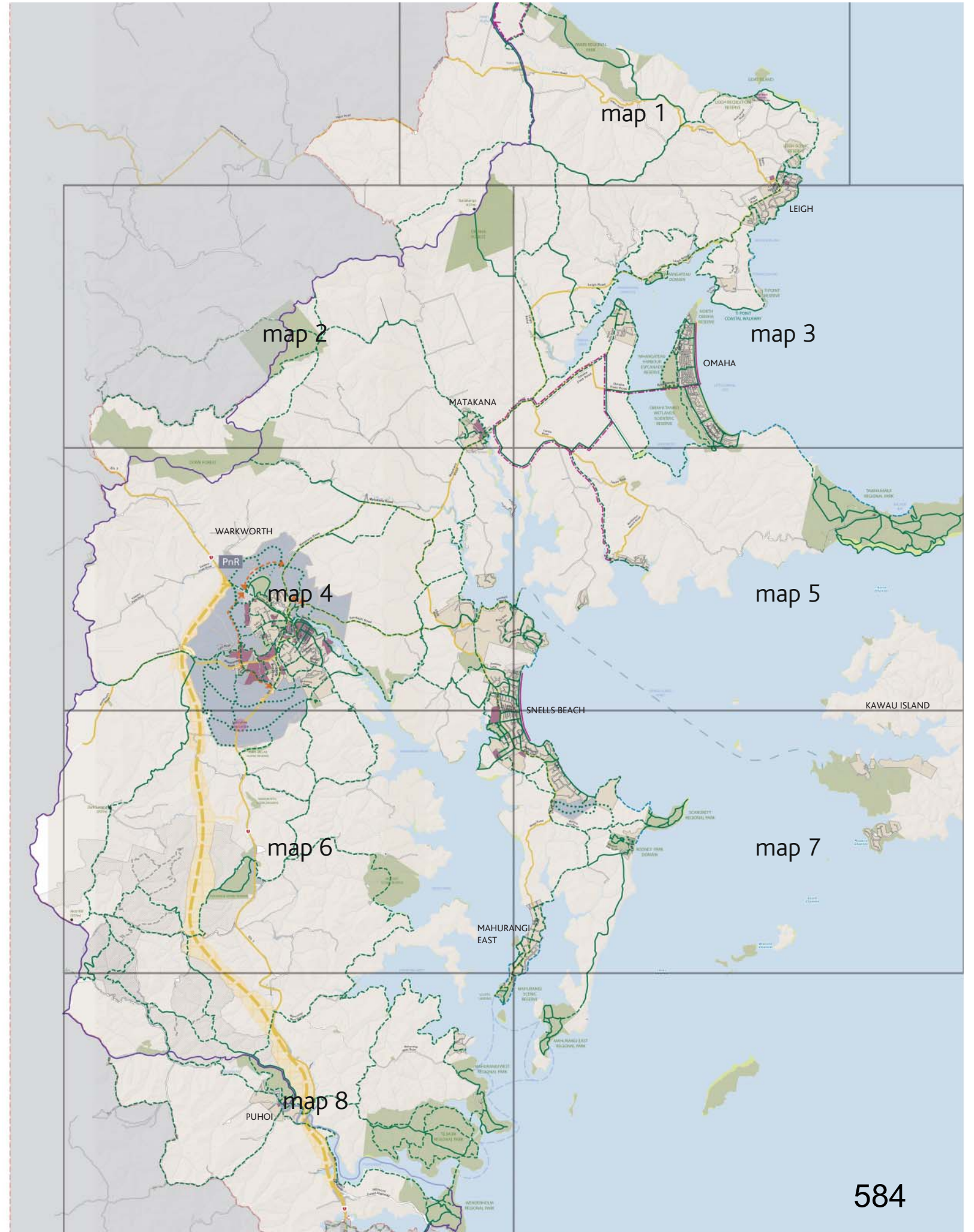


### 3.3 Proposed Greenway Network Reference Plan

Due to the difficulties in portraying such a large area at a legible scale, the network can be viewed at a closer scale on the following pages. On page 31 and 32 the Snells Beach and Matakana areas are shown independently. The plan adjacent shows how the network is sectioned.



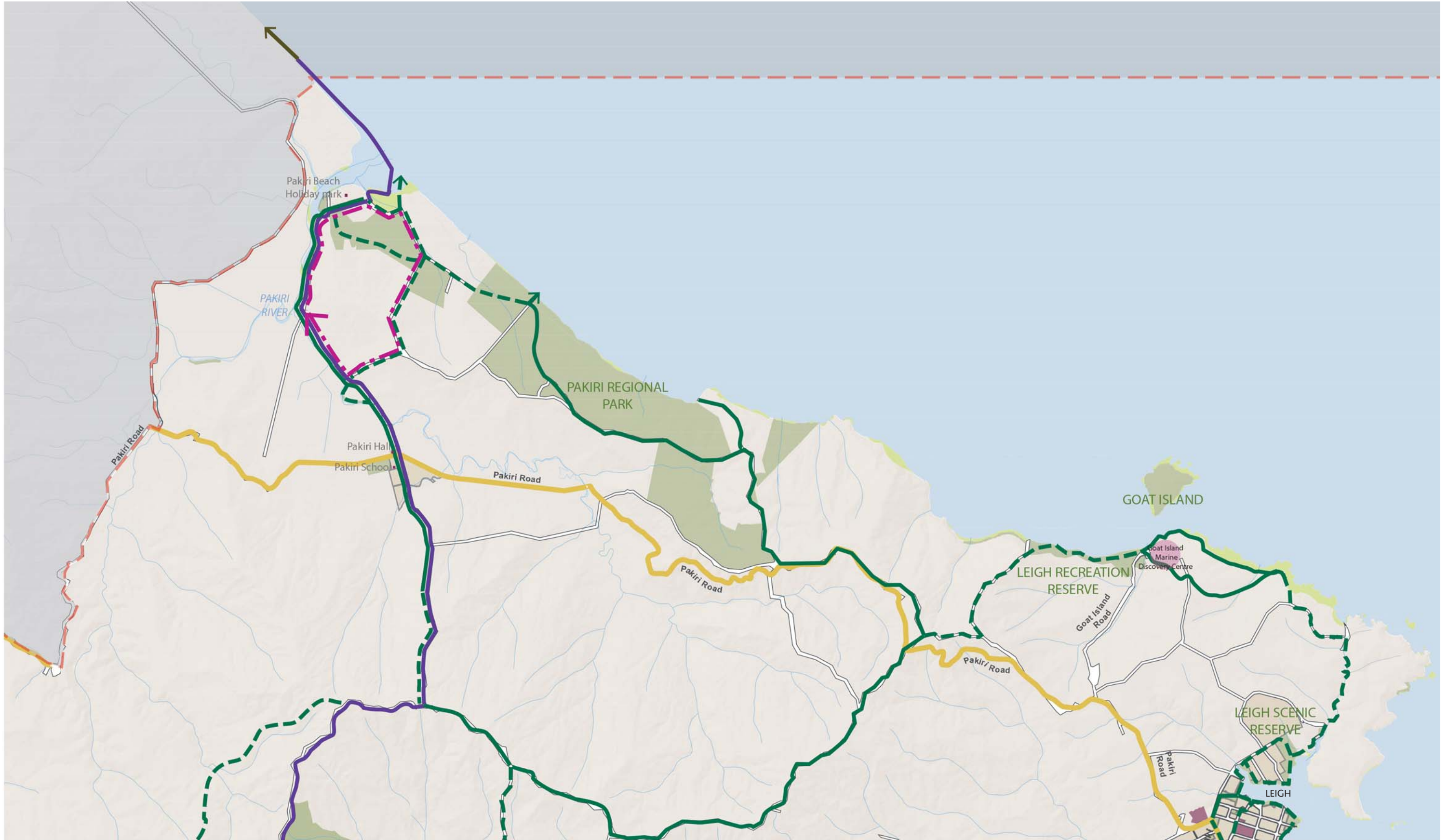
Scale 1:120,000 @ A3





# 3.4 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Map 1 of 8 - Pakiri and Leigh



LEGEND:

**Base information**

- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

**Greenway connections**

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3



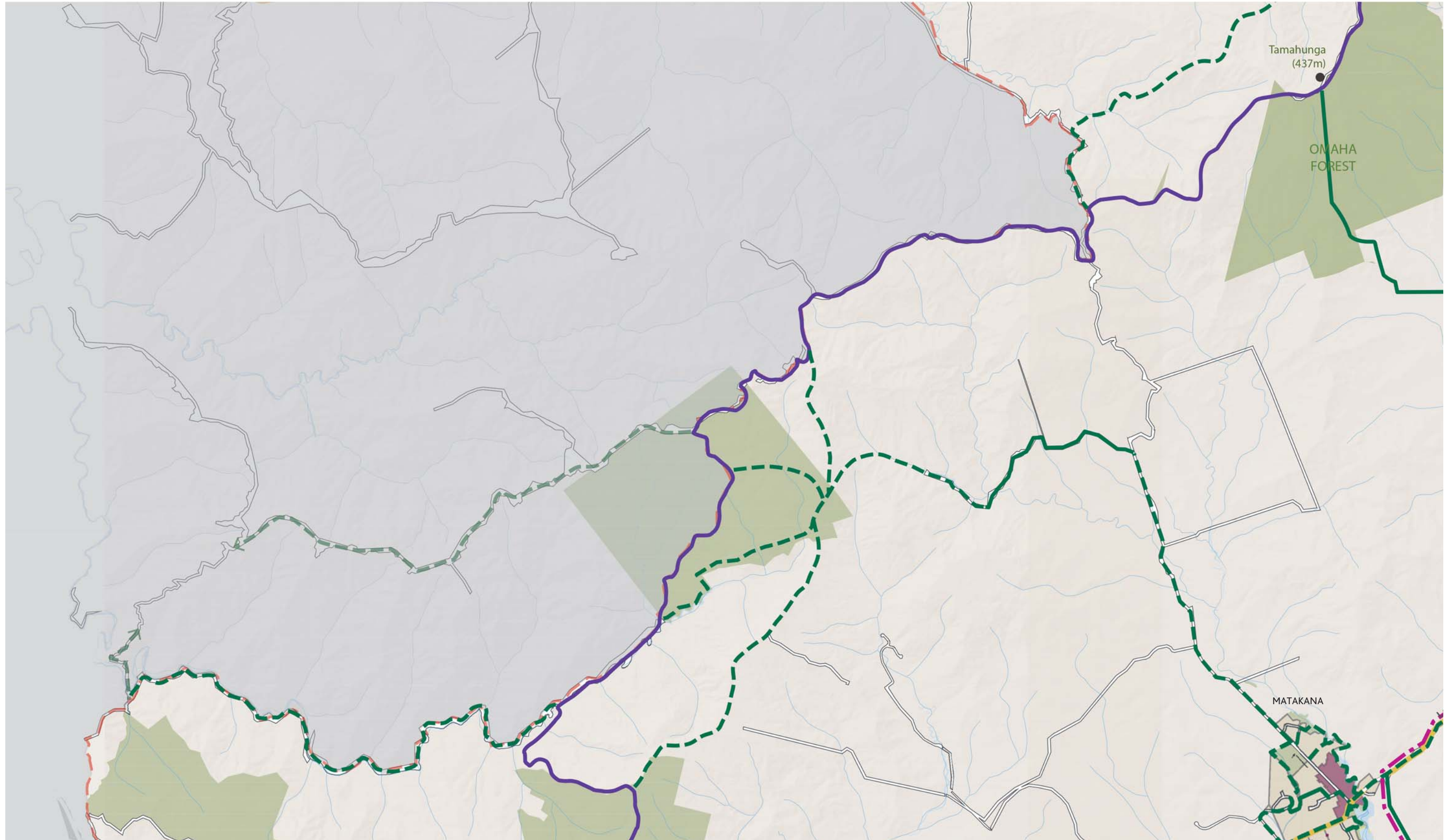
585





# 3.5 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Map 2 of 8 - Matakana North



LEGEND:

**Base information**

- Key community destination
- Park and reserve land
- Residential
- Coastal area
- Future Urban
- Streams & Rivers

- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

**Greenway connections**

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3



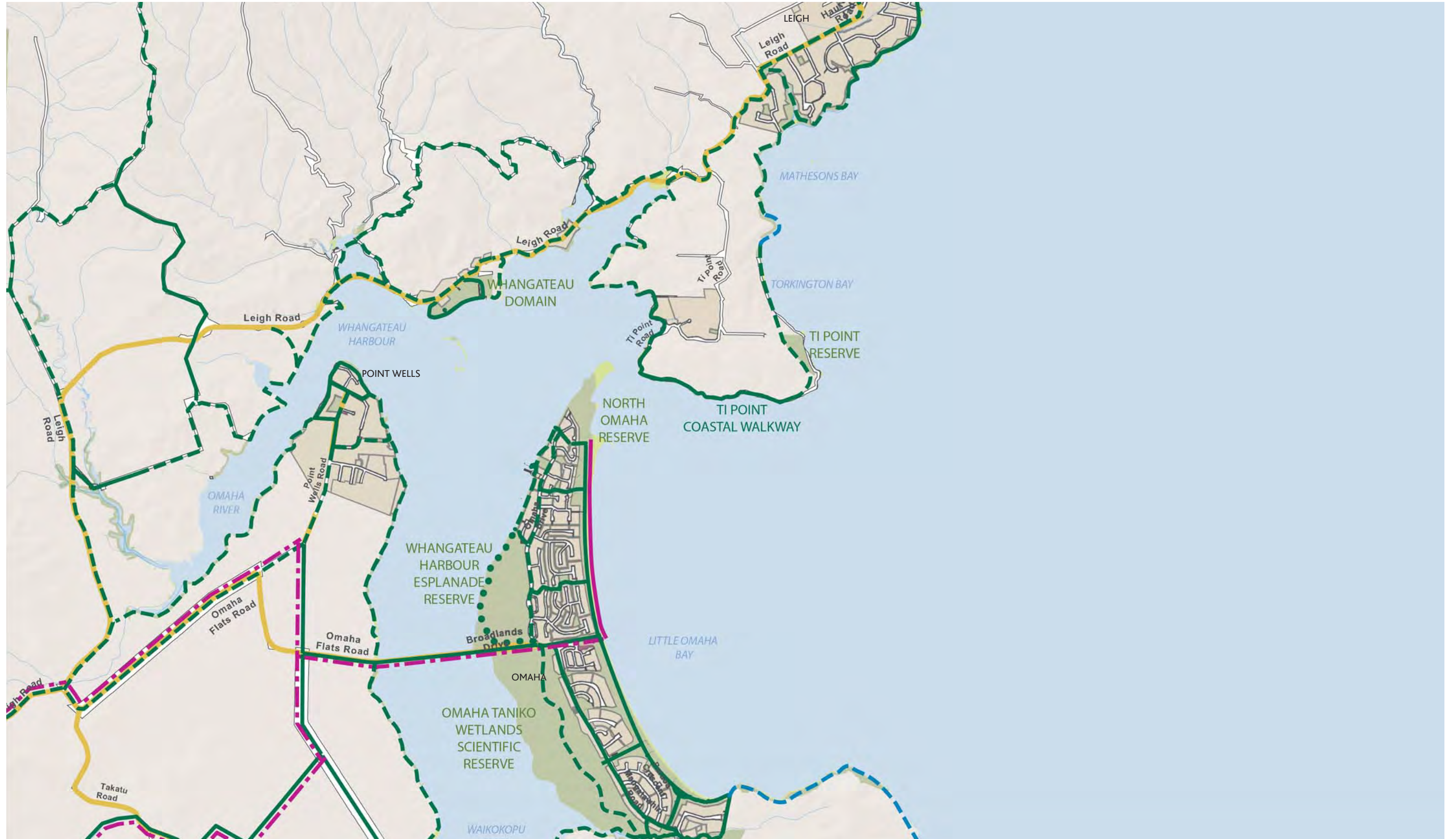
586





# 3.6 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

Map 3 of 8 - Omaha



LEGEND:

Base information

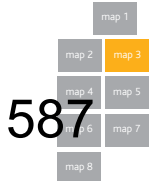
- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed brideway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

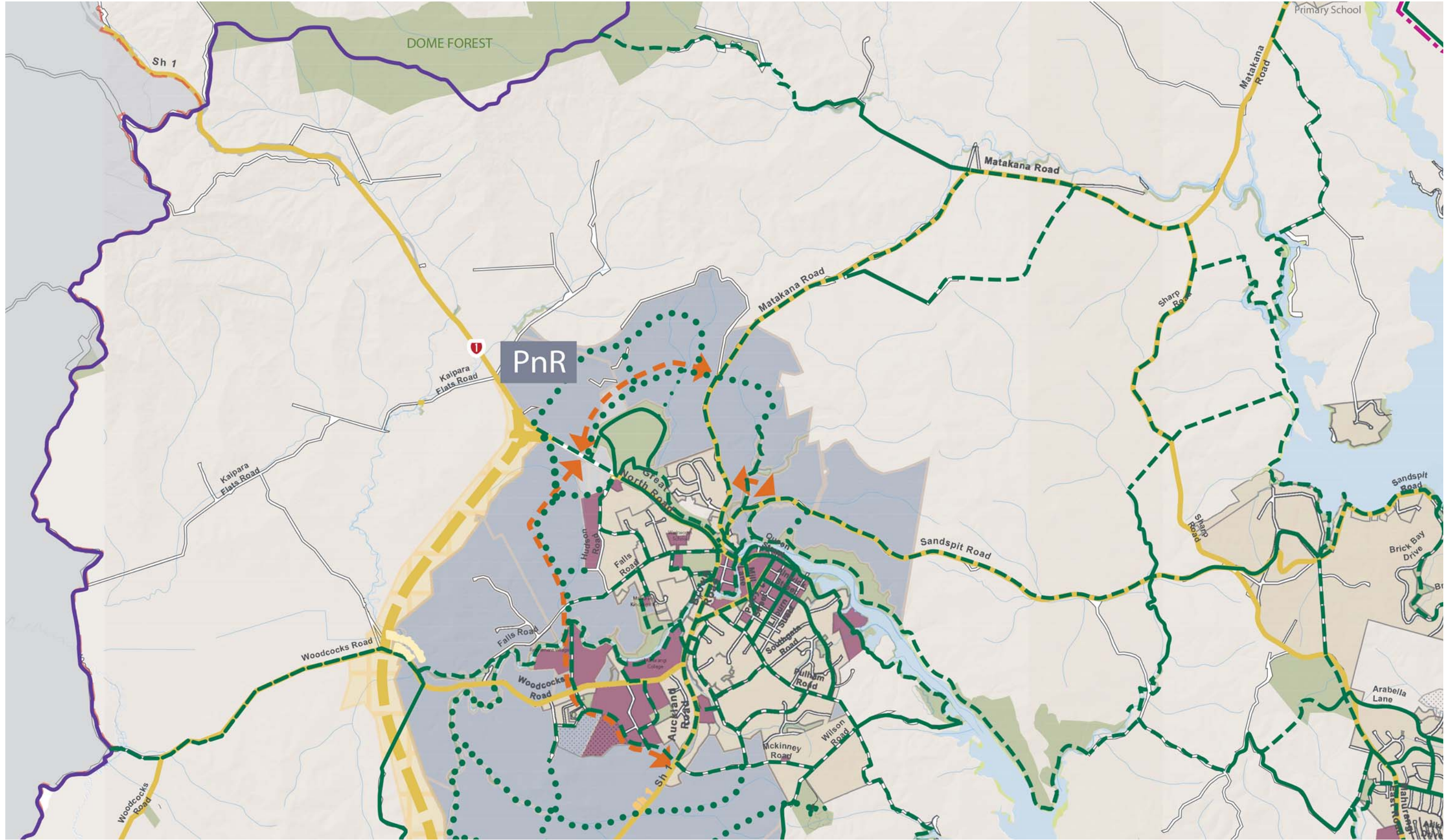
Scale 1:30,000 @ A3





# 3.7 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Map 4 of 8 - Warkworth



LEGEND:

Base information

- Key community destination
- Park and reserve land
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Future greenway
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3



588





# 3.8 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Map 5 of 8 - Tawharanui



LEGEND:

**Base information**

- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers

- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

**Greenway connections**

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3



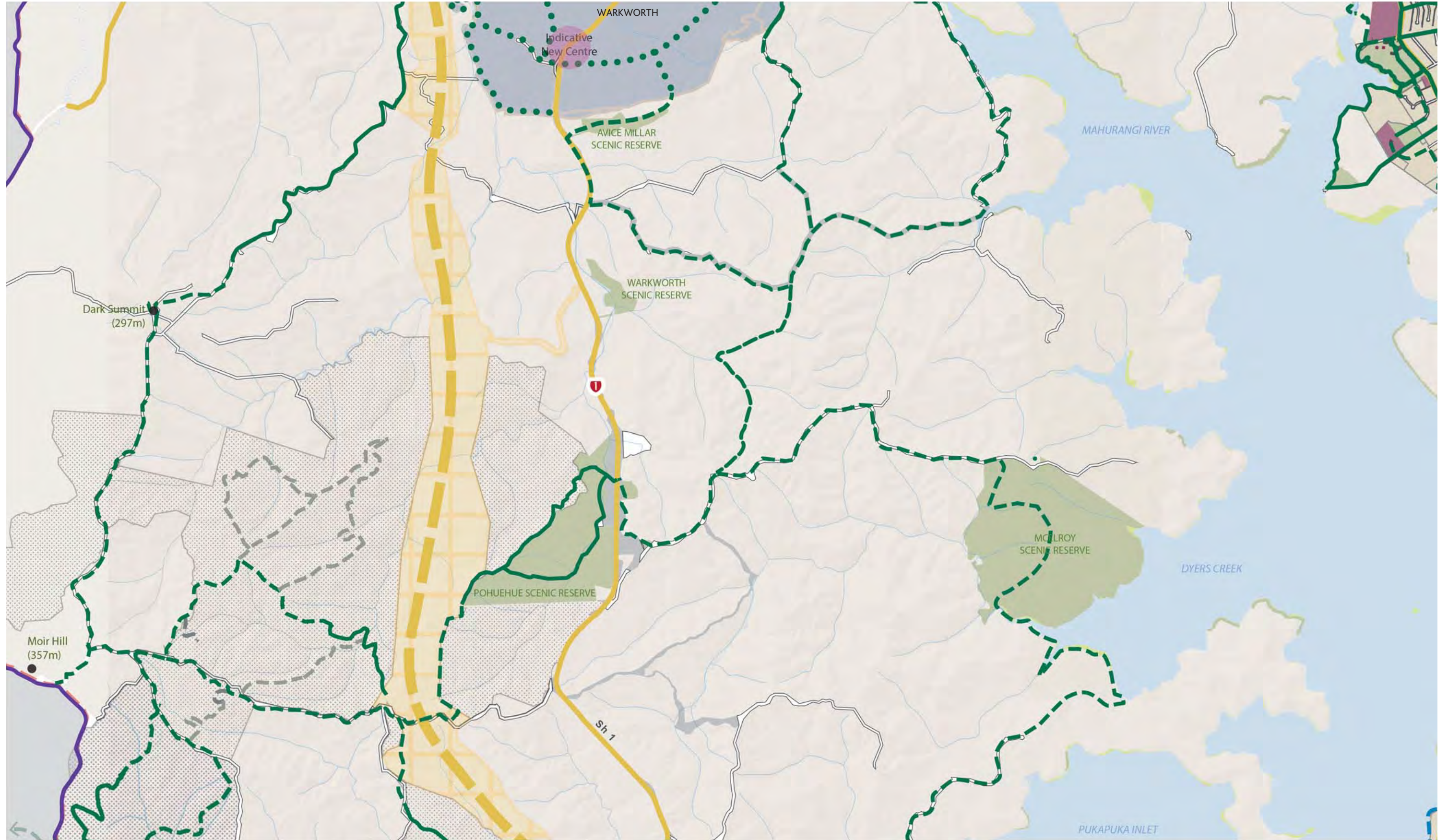
map 1  
map 2  
map 3  
map 4  
map 5  
map 6  
map 7  
map 8

589



### 3.9 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

Map 6 of 8 - Warkworth South



LEGEND:

Base information

- Key community destination
- Park and reserve land
- Residential
- Coastal area
- Future Urban
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3



590





# 3.10 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Map 7 of 8 - Algies Bay and Mahurangi



LEGEND:

**Base information**

- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

**Greenway connections**

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:130,000 @ A3



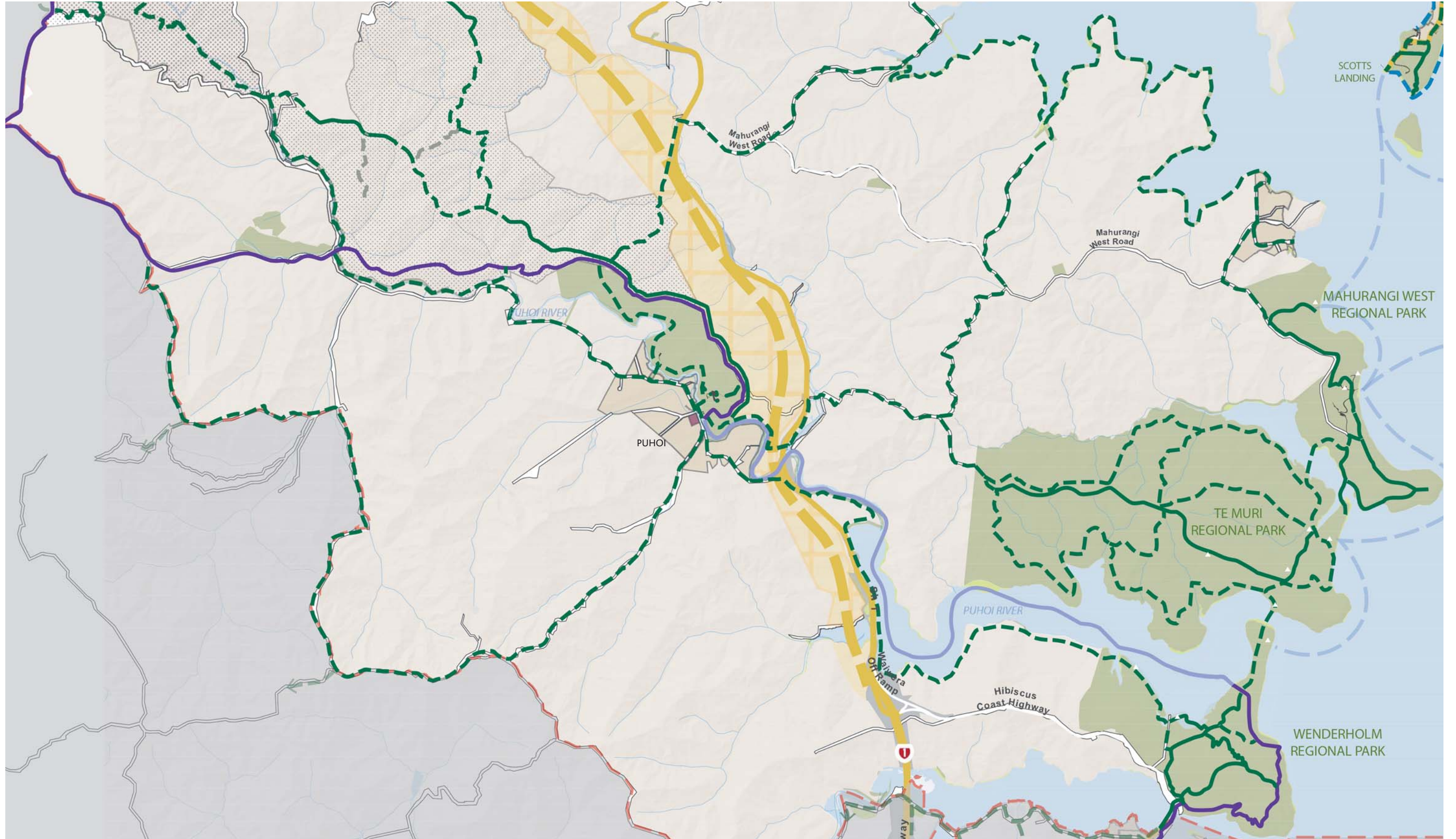
591





# 3.11 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

Map 8 of 8 - Puhoi



LEGEND:

Base information

- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban
- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route

- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3



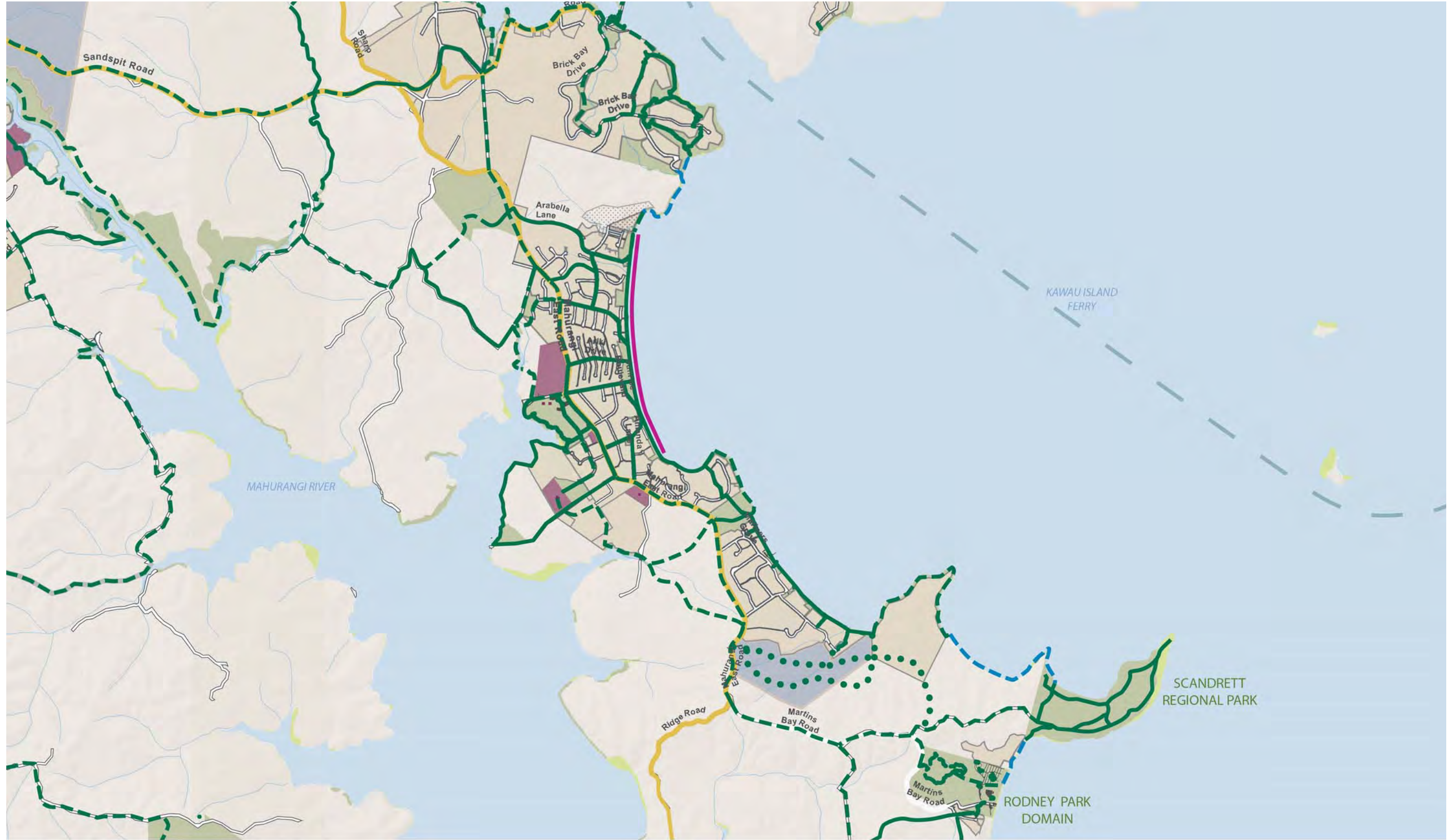
592





# 3.12 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Snells Beach



LEGEND:

Base information

- Key community destination
- Park and reserve land
- Residential
- Coastal area
- Future Urban
- Streams & Rivers
- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhoi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route
- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:130,000 @ A3

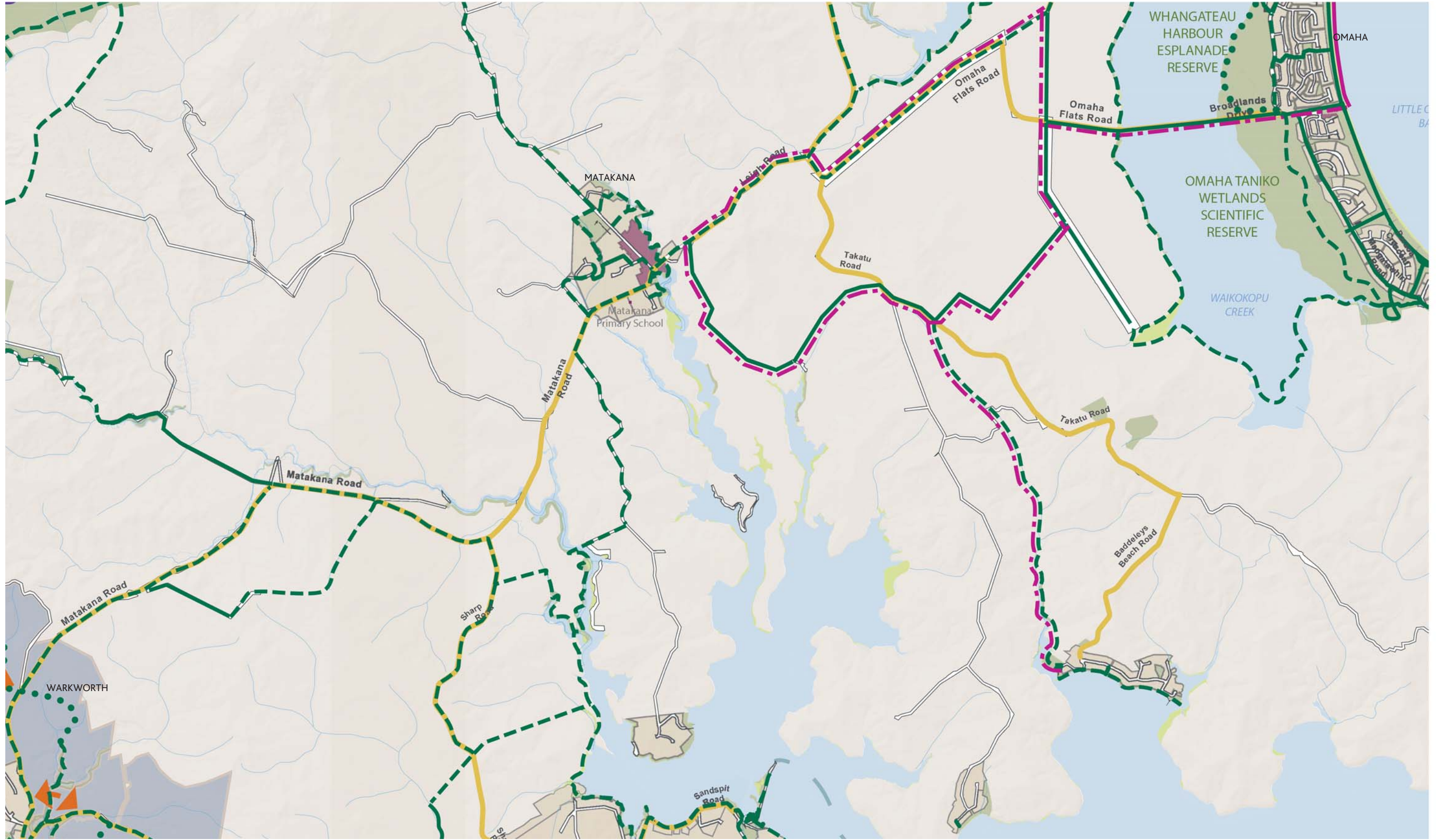


593



# 3.13 Proposed Greenway Network Plan

## Matakana



Base information

- Key community destination
- Residential
- Future Urban

- Park and reserve land
- Coastal area
- Streams & Rivers

- Roads of local importance
- SH1 and arterial roads
- Puhi to Warkworth RoNS (road alignment and designation area)

- PnR Proposed Park+Ride
- Consented subdivision
- Future road

Greenway connections

- Existing route (might require upgrade)
- Proposed route
- Proposed bridleway
- Proposed coastal route

- Te Araroa national trail (land)
- Te Araroa national trail (waterway)
- Future greenway

Scale 1:30,000 @ A3











We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Joanne Macdonald

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0275829622

**Email address:** [lucymac58@gmail.com](mailto:lucymac58@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**

PO Box 270  
Warkworth  
Auckland 0941

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

Impact on the natural ecology of the area including rare species  
Impact on the surrounding waterways that run into the Kaipara Harbour  
Increased heavy vehicles passing through Dome Valley - a well known traffic black spot area  
Increased noise and pollution  
Impact on surrounding properties

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

I feel very strongly about the ecological impact the proposed landfill will have on the surrounding area and waterways - long term irreversible damage and pollution.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Oppose the Plan Change & Resource consent and refuse the use of this land for a new Regional Landfill site.	407.1
Undertake to find a new more suitable area for this type of operation with less impact to the natural ecology or	407.2
Get pro active regarding alternative ways to dispose of Aucklands refuge. We are world ground breakers in the fight against Covid-19, why stay in the dark ages when it comes to refuge disposal - look to overseas examples and come up with something that works for the	407.3

597



people/ecology/economy/New Zealand - get up with the play - ask Kiwis for solution ideas not just buy into an overseas investment request that only makes its investors money and costs New Zealand the ultimate price - our environment/ecology

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Yvonne Reid

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0226585676

**Email address:** [ynreid@gmail.com](mailto:ynreid@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**  
21B Rishworth Avenue  
Arkles Bay  
Whangaparaoa 0932

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

I oppose the rezoning that would enable a Landfill and I oppose the Landfill.

408.1

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

Proposals are contrary to sound resource management principles; contrary to the purpose and principles of the Resource Management Act 1991; they conflict with national policy statements on freshwater management; or they are contrary to the Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and the Auckland Council Waste Management and Minimisation Plan.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Deny this landfill application in its entirety and any future applications of the same type in order to protect our food source, waterways and the natural beauty of the environment.

This is 2020. We should not be burying our waste instead we should be researching and implementing sustainable waste management options following in the footsteps of the multiple countries that have successfully done so already.

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission? Yes**

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing: Yes**

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Diana Russek

**Organisation name:** Russek Family

**Contact phone number:** 0272739769

**Email address:** [russekdi@gmail.com](mailto:russekdi@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**  
198D Devich Road  
Wellsford  
Wellsford 0975

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

All aspects

#### What are the reasons for your submission?

I do not think that the site proposed as a landfill by Waste Management, is a suitable site for a landfill with all the inherent potential for hazardous substances to leach into the upper reaches of the Kaipara Harbour via the Hotoe River and the multiple tributaries that run off the proposed land on which the landfill will be based. Waste Management are no longer a NZ owned firm so have no real sense of a duty of care for our country and the land and our Kaipara Harbour. Auckland council are derelict in their duty in that this is even being considered. This may be Auckland City included by statute that created the super city but all the land that boundaries on the Kaipara Harbour should be in the hands of the one council that borders the northern part of the Kaipara so that decisions are made for the benefit of the whole of the Kaipara Harbour. The Auckland Council need to investigate new technologies/strategies to reduce waste in the city and not just farm it out into the northern reaches of the district where the town dwellers can't see it.

#### What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?

I would like to see the council refuse both the parts of the process - both the Resource Consent and the Private Plan Change .

409.1

601



**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Tracy William Davis

**Organisation name:** Ngati Whatua o Kaipara

**Contact phone number:** 0273182606

**Email address:** [tdavishlv@gmail.com](mailto:tdavishlv@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**

16 Kervil Ave  
Te Atatu Peninsula  
Auckland 0610

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**

I oppose all aspects of this application.

**What are the reasons for your submission?**

I claim descent from Haumoewhaarangi and Waihekeao often attributed as the progenitors of the 'Ngati Whatua' iwi. Through Ngamaia I descend from Ngā Rīriki, down to his great grandchild Tarapakihi who wed Pāwhero with links to both Kaipara and Waikato. Their son was the renowned Te Taoū commander and chief Hukatere. Hukatere betrothed Toukararae of the Ngā Iwi & Ngā Oho people in Kaipara and begat Tuperiri from whom all uri of 'Ngati Whatua Orakei' descend today. Tuperiri's son Tarahawaiiki married the Waiohua-Ngati Te Ata ancestress Mokorua. I am a direct descendant of this union. I pay homage to my tūpuna Hua Kaiwaka and the the mana he possessed in Tāmaki in his time that continued down to his grand-daughter Te Ata i Rehia ancestress and progenitor of our Ngati Te Ata bloodlines. I also pay homage to my Tūpuna Te Reweti, son of Tarahawaiiki and Mokorua and the origin of my family name. His great grandson Piriniha Reweti, my Great Grandfather, was the principle Ngati Whatua elder during the 1960s-80s a period of much turmoil and pain. Tuperiri also begat Paewhenua who's principle partner was Paretaua and their offspring and great grandchild was the noted Ngati Whatua tohunga and leader Pāora Kāwharu. Today I sit as an elected Trustee on Nga Maunga Whakahii o Kaipara, a member of the Kaipara Moana Treaty Negotiation Team, a negotiator of the Te Runanga o Ngati Whatua 303 Treaty Claim, a

representative on the Mana Whenua Kaitiaki Forum and Climate Change working group. Having been brought up on the Kaipara Harbour by my elders and taught the traditional methods of gathering kaimoana in the 1970s and 1980s, I have seen the impacts of Western civilization on this once pristine treasure. The deforestation and change of land use to farming and other industries along with untreated sewage from council owned waste treatment plants and the leaching from private septic tanks and also the mining of sand from its seabed has created thousands of cuts to what we see as a the life force of our Taonga and foodbowl. This application will allow one of the largest most damaging and long term wound's the kaipara harbour. The numerous studies that'd be done on this Harbour have identified that it is at a tipping point of no return and this application could be the weight that takes it over the edge. The decision made by this hearing will have ramifications for generations to come of my people and the local community. This has been shown in recent events of landfills breaching thier bunds during climatic storm events which scientists say is going to increase. The Auckland Council is also budgeting now to mitigate the effects of all of the existing old landfill sites that are under threat from climate change around the entire City. Again this is an impact of Western civilization and their methodologies of burying waste and rubbish in papatuanuku (the ground) and covering over so that we do not see what is actually there. Waste management have not fully engaged with Ngati Whatua on the application. As the impacts of the application will not only affect the land that it is being built on but the environment reveiving environment. Waste Management have also advised that alternative methods or dealing with waste are too expensive such as Waste to Energy plants. This is factually incorrect as there is one being proposed in Manawatu for the cost of around \$27m. These alternative systems also mitigate the emissions to the environment and convert the waste to usable products, such as energy, bio diesel, and bio char. The impact of 300 truck movements per day with with round trips of approx 200km per trip is another major impact on climate change and our environment and the risk that this presents to other road users. Once again I fully object to this application for a plan change and and ability for a landfill site.

410.1

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**

Totally opposed

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** Yes

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

**Supporting information:**

We have received a submission on the notified resource consent for 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley.

## Details of submission

### Notified resource consent application details

**Property address:** 1232 State Highway 1, Wayby Valley

**Application number:** BUN60339589

**Applicant name:** Waste Management NZ Limited ('WMNZ')

**Applicant email:** [rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz](mailto:rsignal-ross@tonkintaylor.co.nz)

**Application description:** To construct and operate a new regional landfill.

### Submitter contact details

**Full name:** Sarah Waller

**Organisation name:**

**Contact phone number:** 0278400558

**Email address:** [sarahjwaller@gmail.com](mailto:sarahjwaller@gmail.com)

**Postal address:**

99 Ashton Rd  
Whangateau  
Warkworth 0985

### Submission details

**This submission:** opposes the application in whole or in part

**Specify the aspects of the application you are submitting on:**  
Plan change request and resource consent for Dome valley Dump proposal

411.1

**What are the reasons for your submission?**  
The proposal conflicts with national policy statements on fresh water management.

**What decisions and amendments would you like the council to make?**  
I would like the council to decline the proposal

411.1

**Are you a trade competitor of the applicant?** I am not a trade competitor of the applicant.

**Do you want to attend a hearing and speak in support of your submission?** No

**If other people make a similar submission I will consider making a joint case with them at the hearing:** No

### Supporting information



# 🌀 NGĀ TAONGA TUKU IHO 🌀

**WASTE MANAGEMENT NEW ZEALAND  
DOME VALLEY PROPOSAL  
A NGĀTI RANGO RESPONSE**

Copyright, 2020 Ngāti Rango  
Published February 2020, by Ngāti Rango  
Designed and Printed by BookPrint Ltd, Auckland

Ko te aronga matua kia huri ngā hakaaro ki iāia ki te wāhi ngaro – te tīmatanga te otinga o te ao tūroa. Me mihi ake ki te papa horonuku me te tangi ake ki o tātou mate huhua – rātou katoa kua okioki ki a rātou, tātou ngā mōrehu i puta i te tauā o te mate ki a tātou, kāti ake.

Ko ēnei rerenga kōrero e whai noa ana i ngā pitopito manatunga kua mahue mai e ngā whēinga e ngā tupuna e ngā tini karangatanga o tēnei wehenga o Ngāti Rango. Kua horahia ake aua kaupapa hei tūāpapa kawenga i ngā tūmomo huarahi atu ki te oranga mō ngā uri hakaheke tae noa atu ki te ira tangata a ngā wā āmuri ake nei.

This response can be translated as treasures left by our forebears. Culture and tradition expressed by Ngāti Rango is derived from that ethos. A simple philosophy of living life in harmony with everything around you, you were it and it was you, you hurt it, you hurt yourself a notion not well understood in today's world.

*E rua ano ngā mea e kite ana te tangata i tōna wā i runga i te mata o te whenua;  
 Ko ngā mea nā te Atua i hanga, ko ngā mea nā te tangata ano i hanga;  
 Ngā mea nā te Atua i hanga, he mea i hanga i roto i te tapu, tino tapu rawa. Puritia,  
 tiakina, ina ngaro, ka ngaro rawa atu.  
 Ngā mea nā te tangata ano i hanga, hea mea i hanga hei taputapu noa iho māna.  
 Ka whakamahia, ka whiua, ka pirau, ka pangā, ka whakahou.*

*There are only two things a person will ever see during his or her lifetime.  
 The things that God made, and the things that Man made.  
 The things that God made are of divine creation, they are sacred and therefore must be  
 protected for once they are lost, they are lost forever.  
 The things that Man-made are for his or her own convenience, they are useable, consumable,  
 disposable and replaceable. Rangatira from Te Popoto, circa mid 1950s a phrase looked  
 upon as a taonga.*



# Kupu Tātaki Introduction

This is a statement of evidence provided by Ngāti Rango, as requested by the applicant Waste Management New Zealand (WMNZ). A gesture of goodwill acknowledging a relationship between Ngāti Rango and WMNZ dating back two decades.

20 years ago, WMNZ lodged a similar application to construct and operate a landfill within an old abandoned limestone quarry located at the upper reaches of the Waitemata Harbour catchment. Redvale and on that occasion, Ngāti Rango did not oppose WMNZ's application.

Remembering that the Resource Management Act (RMA) 1991 was a new piece of legislation. Ngāti Whatua, which included Ngāti Rango, would meet applicants kanohi ki te kanohi, rangatira ki te rangatira. Eyeball to eyeball, chief to chief and decision making between applicant and Māori was based on trust and the proverbial hand shake.

On one occasion Ngāti Rango were informed that a visit by Ngai Tahu was pending and would they be prepared to welcome them. There was no hesitation back then. Culture and tradition kicked in automatically. The newly built admin office was blessed, toheroa harvested and like clockwork every aspect of Māori culture seamlessly fell into place.

On arrival carrying the customary bucket of Tītī. The eleven Ngai Tahu representatives were also opposed to a landfill being constructed within their tribal area of interest, Canterbury.

Ngai Tahu departed six hours later comforted that what they had heard and seen at Redvale addressed their cultural concerns. Ngāti Rango played a big part in in that cultural mind-set shift. In recognition of this special occasion Ngāti Rango and WMNZ

made a special trip south to deliver a taonga to the people of Ngai Tahu to commemorate the occasion.

In 2020 the confidence of Ngāti Rango has waned. This report explains why, in words that live and breathe from a cultural perspective. It deals with the effects, perceived or real, that Ngāti Rango faces should a consent be granted that allows WMNZ to construct and manage a landfill within the Hōteao catchment.

It covers the Ngāti Rango relationship with their culture and tradition over time past. A relationship that is diminishing at an accelerating rate. Genocide of culture and tradition may be considered harsh. However, when you alienate an ethnic group from their lands, waters, wāhi tapu and other taonga. Then add the continued erosion and suppression of their culture and traditions. It starts to stack-up.

Note: Throughout this report you will see Ngāti Rongo and Ngāti Rango, they are one and the same. Two decades ago it was Ngāti Rongo, today its Ngāti Rango and tomorrow it might be Ngāti Rongo. That's culture and tradition.

# Tikanga, Purpose

There is a tikanga for everything and the main purpose of this response is to help enlighten three very different audiences. Firstly, Ngāti Rango descendants who have limited understanding of the RMA process. Secondly, the Applicant, Auckland Council consenting team and the Decision Makers (DM) who have a limited understanding of Part 2. Thirdly, the Beijing owners that Māori generally believe share cultural similarities:

Chinese celebrate Chinese New Year, Māori celebrate Matariki, Chinese celebrate the rat, Māori celebrate the kiore.



Ngāti Rango, Ngai Tahu and Waste Management 25-5-2000

## Decision Making Process

All the concerns raised in this response will inevitably be determined by a Decision-Making Panel appointed by the consenting Authority, Auckland Council in accordance with the Resource Management Act (RMA) 1991.

A process as far removed from the grass roots Māori as Mātauranga Māori is to non-Maori.

Compounded by the perverse notion that oil and water can blend into a viable mix. The perverse aspect relates to a situation where one culture believes they have a monopoly on ideas. Where their sustainable environmental knowledge base is superior and there are ample indicators on how that's trending today.

Look even further afield and the reality hits home, with Beijing trending off the charts when it comes to environmental pollution and degradation. Its estimated that over 1.6 million people in China die each year from respiratory illnesses directly related to air pollution and that's not taking into account the poor health and wellbeing of their waterways.

That's approximately a third of New Zealand's population dying each year and those horrific statistics can't be ignored and swept under the carpet. Earlier mention was made of only two cultural similarities between Māori and Chinese and below may help explains why.

Environmental protection and enhancement v's return on investment appears to be what drives the Chinese economy. We see the same in Aotearoa and that has to be a concern for all New Zealanders in respect to off shore ownership and investment "uncertainty".



## Statutory Hierarchy

The Making Good Decisions Programme was set up by the Ministry of the Environment to help councillors, community board members, and independent commissioners make better decisions under the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA).

This is important, as at the end of the day it is their decision that determines the outcome of this application and Ngāti Rango people don't always appreciate or understand that.

Commissioners must be accredited to sit on RMA hearings panels where applications such as this one. Are heard, deliberated on and either approved or declined. Within that process sits a statutory hierarchy in short, a ladder where the rung above trumps that below.

This process requires one to consider each statutory piece of legislation in order of its position on the ladder. Starting from the top rung down, National Policy Statements, Regional and finally local and that requires a particular level of expertise.

## RMA Part 2, Purpose and Principles

This section of the RMA covers 5, sustainable management, 6, matters of national importance. 6 being the second rung on the RMA Part 2 ladder and the first port of call for Māori when navigating the RMA. 7 and 8 follows.

However, this is not well understood by Māori who often place a great deal of enfaces on 8, Te Tiriti o Waitangi “ironic” as some Acts of more recent times fail to acknowledge it at all.

Māori can view 6, 7 and 8, through a cultural lens using the analogy of tuakana-teina. Where traditionally the older brother has a higher standing than his younger siblings.

This then intertwines seamlessly into s6 (e) Understand and provide for the relationship of Māori and their culture and traditions with their ancestral lands, water, sites. wāhi tapu and other taonga.

Unfortunately, regardless of where s6 (e) sits in the hierarchy of the legislation. It is of little value, if those charged with implementing it fail to understand the complexities and significance of this section.

The Making Good Decision program fails to address what is a fundamental decision-making requirement, as does the RMA in part and this is supported by the findings of the High Court in 2012 where the Court found.

The problem with statutory acknowledgements and deeds of recognition in the modern era is that they do not reflect the sophisticated hierarchy of interests provided for by Māori custom. They have the effect of flattening out interests as if all are equal, just as the Native Land Court did 150 years ago. In short, modern RMA-

based acknowledgements dumb down tikanga Māori.

This is of particular interest here as it relates to the Auckland Unitary Plan [AUP] where you find the following.

It is expected that Treaty of Waitangi outcomes will be integrated through all parts of the Unitary Plan and will be developed in partnership with Māori (Mana Whenua and Matāwaka).

Develop policies that integrate Te Ao Māori (Māori values) such as Tikanga and Mātauranga through all aspects of the AUP, such as urban design, transport infrastructure, sustainability, natural resource management, protection of cultural heritage, monitoring etc.

Late 2019 the Environment Court in its findings; Ngati Whatua Orakei v Ports of Auckland added to the mix the following.

As an aside, we detected in the submissions on behalf of the council [Auckland] a concern that councils or their hearing commissioners are not equipped to make such enquiries. The complainant cannot sway the outcome. Consent authorities must face up to the complexity of issues in all facets of resource consenting, whether of a Māori cultural nature or otherwise.

Statements and findings like those above are at the core of why the people of Ngāti Rango have closed ranks and opposed this application. The dumbing down effect.

These statements have been provided so Māori and non- Māori can gauge for themselves what dumbing down actually means and its consequences going forward.

## Mātauranga Māori, Māori knowledge

To gain an understanding of Te Ao Māori and Mātauranga Māori takes a life time. To expect a fair decision based on the premise, that this understanding has been gained, is letting us down today. Words are cheap and its hypocrisy to make such claims, as the outcome arising from pretence will always come back with a vengeance.

To help explain, the writings of Māori Marsden refers to his return from World War Two. He was asked by his peers to share his war experiences. When he mentioned the Atom Bomb, he was pressed to explain, he cited the Einstein theory of the real world behind the natural world. “Do you mean to tell us that the scientists have managed to rend the fabric of the Universe?” “Yes” Māori replied. “Do they know how to sew it back together again?” No! “That’s what happens when you share knowledge, someone will always abuse it”!

A profound commentary, the breath of life, the mauri that keeps a belief system alive. The Unadulterated Māori World View as opposed to the-make-it-up as-you-go Random Māori World View in vogue today.

A systemic order brought about when Māori allowed their traditional world to unravel. In pursuit of the Western Ideological world and today we are struggling to stitch it back together again.

For example, this position, this information is guided by our tupuna, our ancestors, the traditional world of Māori.

The High Court’s use of the term “sophisticated hierarchy” is fitting. In the sense, that we are dealing with a people’s pictorial that has taken centuries to paint and all that remains today are small pieces of that cultural and social picture.



The conundrum for Ngāti Rango is that these small pieces will fade into obscurity if a challenge is not mounted. At stake is Māori wellbeing in the cultural and traditional sense, which most people don't understand. Restore culture, tradition and the environment and you restore the mauri, wairua and mana of the people affected.

Mātauranga Māori is not only sophisticated it has the added complexity of wairua the spirituality that tethers the tangible and intangible together.

If you can imagine that you are looking at a high-rise building reaching up into the sky and on each floor, there is a kitset piece of furniture and an instruction book. On the first floor is a chair. Follow the instructions correctly and you have your chair. If you desired a table you ascended to the floor above where the instructions were more complex, or you could just sit on your chair and stay on that floor.

The very top floors contained furniture of the gods. Knowledge pertaining to the creation of the universe beginning with the following cut and pasted account, shared to help non-Māori appreciate and understand.

The creation of the Universe occurred over three cosmic divisions of time. Te Kore – the void the absolute purity of nothing. Te Pō – Aeons of darkness where the shape and forms of the Cosmos was being considered. Te Whei Ao ki te Ao Mārama – the emergence of the Universe from the darkness of Te Pō into the visible shape and form of the Cosmos as we know it.

Te Kore, the void contained the absolute purity of nothingness, where all is sacred and nothing is adulterated. Na Te Kore-i-ai – from the infinity of nothingness came pure energy thence the potential was created. Te Kore-i-whiwhi – from potential came the increase in energy. Te Kore-i-rawea – ka hua Te Wānanga – from the increase in energy came the boundless bundles of infinity – then knowledge was created and became fruitful. Nā Te Kore ko Te Pō – ka noho i a

Rikoriko kia puta ki waho ko te Pō – then the creation dwelt within the creation of the goddess Rikoriko and night was born.

Te Pō – Aeons of darkness where the shape and form of the creation were being considered. Te Pō Nui – the greatest and most important night. Te Pō Roa – the longest night. Te Pō Uriuri-the deepest night. Te Pō Kerekere-the most intense night. Te Pō Tiwhatiwha-the dargest night. Te Pō Pepeke-the loftiest night. Te Pō Tangotango-the night to be felt. Te Pō Whāwhā- the night to be touched. Te Pō Te Kitea-the night of being unseen. Te Pō Namunamu-ki-te-Taio-the night of seeking passage. Te Pō i Whiri-atu-ki te mate-the night of ending. Te Pō Tahuri-atu-the night of restlessness. Te Pō Tahuri-mai-ki-te-taiao-the night of the turning.

From the void came the night and from the darkness, the Universe emerged into the light resplendent in all its glory. First to emerge was Tama-nui-te-rā the Sun, followed by Ngā Aorangi the planets who circled the Sun and lastly Ngā Whetū o te Rangī, the stars of the night. And Io the breath of life was instilled and the mauri, that intangible life force inherent in all living things swept throughout the Universe and the Cosmos came to life.

The above is provided for context. What Ngāti Rango once considered to be sacred knowledge and not to be shared with the masses and as you can see; its complex, intense and not for everyone.

The Making Good Decision program hasn't and can't get off that first floor and neither can Auckland Council, despite its claims. Traditionally teachings started at a very early age. For some that education began before they were born, that's Maori culture and tradition. The majority of Decision Makers today are the first to acknowledge this conundrum.

It is also important to appreciate and understand, traditionally this structured learning

wasn't available to all members of the tribal grouping. The majority were content with no chair. As these items came with a very stringent compliance regime and if that was compromised in anyway the consequences were often terminal.

## Recognise and Provide for the Relationship

The Ngāti Rango relationship is defined by tātai. Decent lines that date back to the arrival of their ancestral waka Māhuhu. Which subsequently landed on the shores of the inner Kaipara Moana a few kilometres north west, adjacent to the mouth of the Hōteo.

The Hōteo is the river and catchment that the proposed landfill drains into and the Kaipara is the recipient of all that flows from it and the spiritual home of the present day Ngāti Whātua.

On arrival, those on board Māhuhu discovered that people were already in occupation of these lands and were welcomed ashore by the tangata whenua in residence at that time.

The hospitality extended was such, that three rangatira remained in the Kaipara, when the decision for Māhuhu to continue its explorations was reached. A decision not uncommon historically. Strategic alliances allowed those leaving with a bloodline connection enabling their return at a later date and that happened all around Aotearoa.

From that time on inter-marriage was also a common occurrence as they migrated from one place to another naming places as remembrances of events that they wished to recall. Today they are referred to as cultural sites of significance.



## RMA Part 2 section 6 (e)

To understand section 6 (e), one must understand and appreciate Māori where nomadic. Inhabiting sites and places as determined by observing change and effects of the environment they were living in.

Ngāti Rango were renowned not only as canoe builders and open water voyagers. They were also fleet of foot covering vast distances along the ridge lines of all the ranges that flank the Kaipara and beyond.

The later traditional practice is very important, because they traversed the ridge lines of the Hōteu seasonally to gain access to the east coast. These man-made tracks were referred to as ara, traditional pathways, the life line of the tangata whenua.

Their elevation was strategic as it allowed the users to observe everything that was happening below. Overtime like people these ara acquired mana and wairua that is still present today.

The Hōteu catchment has a complex matrix of ridges that allowed foot traffic access to numerous locations and they were well worn and used as late as the 1950's. Their significance relates to the manner in which they were used and what occurred along them.

As it wasn't uncommon for the old people to ask to be left behind in a specific location because it was their time and they had a fondness for that area. It would have been a very hard thing to do, but they did it. They would be rested against a tree or somewhere comfortable, prayers and farewells exchanged and that would be it.

We have people today who can still recall times when they have been in these locations

and witnessed elders stopping to acknowledge tupuna, “*deceased ancestors*”.

Still in residence in the spiritual sense and the proposed landfill has the potential to affect these traditional relationships. Before a sod of earth was turned on the upper harbour highway and the Orewa to Puhoi motorway.

Ngāti Rango were afforded the opportunity to walk the designated routes in order to identify, acknowledge and take care of tupuna who were still in those areas and still are. Identifying them was my job and the acknowledgement was carried out by my kaumatua.

## Culture and tradition

The ideas, customs and social behaviour of a peoples that has evolved over three or more centuries is definitely worthy of “recognition”. Unfortunately, today when that question is posed “how have you recognised and provided for the culture and traditions”. You more often than not get that confused look, as if to say “it’s not part of my brief or did you have to ask me that”. It’s embarrassing in this day and age.

The culture of Ngāti Rango evolved by observing cause and effect supported by a belief-system based on wellbeing and survival. The mythological and spiritual investment assured harmony and environmental sustainability was achievable. There were casualties as with all discoveries of new lands and waters.

Māori arrived on these shores equipped with conservation policies and methodologies brought from their original homelands. Kawa, tikanga, kaupapa, tapu, noa and rāhui residing in the *tiaki kete* were already imbedded in their DNA on arrival.

“Recognising” that potential has never be accorded to Māori. Simply because western science rules the roost in Aotearoa. It’s simple, if there’s no recognition then there’s no provision for culture and tradition and that’s been constant since western ideology arrived on these shores. Evidence today doesn’t deny that Māori are on the bottom of the heap.

## Tangata Whenua - Mana Whenua, People of the Land

There is ongoing debate at all levels stemming from the interpretation of these two cultural terms in use today. For example, I was presented with “a version” of each, when I was carrying out oral interviews as part of the Mahurangi collective’s treaty claim and their authenticity will always be questioned. The first came from my mother and it resonated with me and the second sounds plausible and worth sharing, albeit abbreviated.



## Tangata Whenua, People of the land

Tangata Whenua originated from the traditional practice where a mother in-child was seen as the sole nurturer of that child until that defining moment. The severing of the umbilical cord and burial of the placenta / whenua that followed. When the whenua of the tangata was placed into the whenua, the bosom of Papatūānuku / Mother Earth that was the defining moment that gave rise to the saying Tangata whenua.

A child of Papatūānuku, a synergy accompanied by teachings enabling that child to live in harmony with the birds, bees, plants and every other critter that graced this world. Invoking a small covenant whereby after death that human sibling is returned in the same manner, which explains why Māori insist on being buried.

The Papatūānuku fostering and intertwining of siblings played a vital role within the community as the seers and saints carefully observed the tendencies of the child. Did they get along and play more with the birds for example, was the indicator used to further that child's knowledge.

He or she would then be dispatched into that environment, to further their learnings along the pathway to higher learning. Eventually earning the title of Tohunga. Teachings light years removed from the tertiary teachings of today where expertise, is based on a piece of paper.

A long-winded explanation but that's the Māori way, culture and tradition covering Tohunga in later chapters.

## Mana Whenua, Authority over the land

A term bandied around at random today, used by Māori to gain recognition and primacy refer EC decision *Ngāti Whatua Orakei v Ports of Auckland*. The desire to rule overriding the desire to preserve and protect the environment and with-it culture and tradition!

“They never used Mana Whenua up here in the north, it was always Tangata Whenua. It surfaced when the Pākehā started putting up fences to stop *Māori* from crossing their land. So, the chiefs, ignored the fences, telling the Pākehā that they may have title to the whenua/land but it didn’t extinguish the chiefs’ rights/mana to cross it, Mana Whenua”.

There is a level of irony to that tale, as we all know if you’re a land owner today, you only own the top portion, the Crown has a big stake in the minerals and other sub-surface natural resources. If that isn’t confusing enough then consider the Environment Courts findings on mana whenua, *Self-family Trust v Auckland Council* below:

### **B6 Mana Whenua Values**

The relevant RPS objective recognise the Treaty of Waitangi partnerships and participation, recognise Mana Whenua values and require protection of Mana Whenua cultural heritage “Mana Whenua” is defined in section 2 of the RMA as meaning “...customary authority exercised by an iwi or hapu in an identified area” The expression is then used only once in the RMA – in the section 2 definition of “tangata whenua”.

There is an informative discussion of the rather problematic concept of Mana Whenua in a paper by Ms C I Magallanes. She points out that the Local Government (Auckland Council) Act 2009 which established the

Auckland Council was amended in 2010 to establish an advisory group, including “mana whenua groups” on (our words) Auckland Maori issues. While “mana whenua” is not defined the relevant group is.

These two Environment Court findings epitomises where the RMA world is at right now and that’s reflected in the written use of these two terms in the two paragraphs above. The use of capitals in Mana Whenua and the non-use in tangata whenua would suggest that Mana Whenua has greater status than tangata whenua as depicted in the first paragraph.

In the second paragraph we have Mana Whenua, mana whenua and “mana whenua groups” and no mention of tangata whenua along with... While “mana whenua” is not defined the relevant group is. “*What group*”? and this is coming from the very top of the RMA tree.

“*Why*” because the powers that be, keep relying on academics for interpretation and “answers”. Cultural and traditional knowledge far removed from a University library or lecture room. Net result turmoil! If in doubt go back to the beginning and if you still don’t understand, leave it alone and that equally applies to the environment.

Te Hauora begat shape  
 Shape begat form  
 Form begat space  
 Space begat time  
 Time begat Papa and Rangi  
 Papa and Rangi begat seventy offspring

Mauri Ora (life force, first principle)  
 Mauri Atua (life force of the Gods, second principle)  
 Mauri Papatuanuku (life force of Mother Earth third principle)  
 Mauri Manaaki (life force of the guests, fourth principle)  
 Mauri Tangata (life force of the “Tangata Whenua” fifth principle)

# Taha Wairua World, Spiritual World

The spiritual world of Māori where individuals inherited a unique skill set that enabled them access to the spiritual realm which was the norm until the Tohunga Suppression Act introduced in 1907. Specifically aimed at replacing Tohunga as traditional Māori healers with “modern” medicine. Introduced by James Carroll who expressed “impatience with what he considered regressive Māori attitudes”.

In 2012 the high court makes reference to the dumbing down of tikanga Māori, the Tohunga Suppression Act 1907 didn't dumb it down, it denied a people of its entire expertise portfolio. The Tohunga practice wasn't confined to medicine or witchcraft alone as perceived in 1907.

Below is taken from Matua Wiki to demonstrate what Māori were denied.

Tohunga ahurewa: highest class of priest,

Tohunga matakite: foretellers of the future

Tohunga whakairo: expert whakairo exponents

Tohunga tātai arorangi: experts at reading the stars

Tohunga kōkōrangi: expert in the study of celestial bodies (astronomer)

Tohunga tārai waka: expert canoe builders

Tohunga wete reo: expert in the language (linguist)

Tohunga tā moko: expert in tā moko

Tohunga mahi toi: expert artist

Tohunga tikanga tangata: expert in the study of humans (anthropologist)

Tohunga o Tūmatauenga: expert in weapons or war party chaplain

Tohunga kiato: lowest class of priest



Each tohunga was a gifted spiritual leader and possessed the natural ability of communicating between the spiritual and temporal realms through karakia (incantations), pātere (chants) or performing waiata (songs) that had been passed down to them by tohunga before them. However, their rites were mainly in the specific fields in which they practiced, as outlined above.

The Government of the day outlawed such practices, as the physical element is barely visible today. What it could not do is suppress the spiritual forces and presence of the Tupuna. It's not rocket science the teachings are out there, Māori just need to find a way to stitch it together so it's fit for purpose.

Unlike legislation which can be changed and manipulated to suit a specific agenda the taha wairua world functions unchanged today as it has for centuries. It's the other equation that non- Māori struggle to understand. While access to this world is not practiced as it once was, it still resides within Māori, which means manifestation can occur at any time and it's not always that easy to deal with as many of our uri, descendants have experienced.

It was present on the Saturday morning of our Wānanga with Waste Management at Kotare accompanying us on our site visit to the lands of the ancestors. It's a presence that can be felt and heard when Māori speak from the heart and it has a profound effect on everyone present. When Māori speak from the heart their words embrace the wairua and mauri of their ancestors and on that morning the messages had a clarity, not be ignored. Despite all the attempts to rationalise current day needs that clarity remained. This was the last of several engagements between Ngāti Rango and Waste Management which will be covered fully at the conclusion of this report.

## Tapu, Sacred, Set-Apart

There are many meanings and conditions associated with tapu. First and foremost, tapu is the power and influence of the gods. Everything has inherent tapu because everything was created by Io (Supreme God). Land, waters, forests, along with all life on earth has a tapu, hence man is also tapu. He becomes tapu under the influence and protective power of the gods a practice not common to day. He becomes tapu under the influence and protective power of the gods a practice not common to day.

This is the kind of tapu that eludes the understanding of non-Māori. Knowledge of the past has to be taken seriously in order to gain that spiritual fertility the taha wairua. If you ignore the tapu of sacred things, it can lead to sickness or even death. Ngāti Rango will wear trendy clothes and eat in restaurants like everyone else, but deep inside, tapu is always there.

Knowledge of the past is taken seriously because it lives within, it protects and guides, confirmation that the tupuna are alongside you. they uphold the lore's of tapu, genealogy, history, mātauranga Māori, whakairo, in fact nature itself is all bound together by the sacred lore's of tapu.



# Hikoi, Urban Migration

What proceeded and followed had devastating consequences for Ngāti Rango as the people stumbled through the changes that were forced upon them.

1841 All “waste lands” other than that needed for Māori occupation is made Crown Land. 1844 Native Trusts set up to help transition Māori into becoming Pākehā. 1846 Crown Right to pre-emption is set up. 1852 Constitution Act Right to vote based on single title ownership excluded Māori as communal owners. 1862 Native Lands Act, created to disperse Māori Land 1863 New Zealand Settlements Act and Suppression of Rebellions Act combined to assist Māori Land Confiscation. 1864 Native Reserves Act places all Māori Reserve Land under Crown control.

The Crown’s strategic push to alienate Māori from their ancestral lands “the stripping conquest” didn’t just take the land it stripped a people of their wairua, mauri and mana. All these Acts triggered the erosion of Māori tradition and culture.

The influenza epidemic that followed the first world war, in two months, killed around 9,000 people and Ngāti Rango whānau among them at its peak, a make shift hospital was set up at Kākānui. An epidemic that resulted in loved ones laid to rest in swamps and marshlands where they still remain today. Ngāti Rango had forebears as did others of Ngāti Whātua, who fought in that war and hospitalised at Fort Cautley, Devonport on their return.

Ngāti Rango suffered again after the second world war. Celebrated and decorated they returned to suffer the indignity of having their lands once again taken, this time for



resettlement of the returning Pākehā soldiers who they had fought alongside. A real kick in the guts for Ngāti Rongo, because they had not heeded the call from Princess Te Puea their Waikato relative to boycott enlistment.

This is a compelling piece of relevant Ngāti Rongo history as it dates back to the arrival of the Bohemian People and the day they were summoned by the Crown to take part in the Waikato Land Confiscation War which is well publicised. What people don't know is the fact that the Bohemians were being summoned to fight and kill the cousins of the very people who they were indebted to for keeping them alive as they struggled to live on these lands.

As a consequence of the land confiscation wars, Princess Te Puea was not about to let her men do similar in going to war against people they had no gripe with. Had Ngāti Rongo not been decimated as a result of Te ika ā Ranganui in the infamous battle with Hongi Hika, they would have stood alongside their cousins in the Waikato land wars.

Instead they took rear guard action freeing the captives from that war “their cousins” who were incarcerated on Kauwau-Maroa, Kauwau Island. Once freed they were gifted land by Ngāti Rongo at Opahi as they could not return to their own lands now confiscated by the Crown. Later they moved further inland to avoid recapture, building a small pā just off the main pathway that ran along the highest point of the Dome Valley, not far from the proposed landfill.

Māori were now forced to eke out an existence on small remnants of ancestral lands that could no longer sustain their families and by the early 1950's they were abandoning these lands in what was referred to as the urban migration. Families packed up and moved to the Cities looking for work and in doing so forfeiting what little lands were left to cover unpaid rates. The flattening out of land interests as if all are equal, as the Native Land Court did 150 years ago was deplorable and unforgivable.

# Kaitiakitanga, Guardianship

Another Māori concept that the RMA has dumbed down “Other matters” that must be regarded by people with conflicting interests. What does that actually mean, “he talked very wisely, but I regarded him not” this quote from the Oxford Dictionary, sums it up nicely when this Traditional Māori concept is confronted by conflicting economic interests.

Kaitiakitanga was a concept used by Māori to define conservation customs and traditions, including its purpose and sanction through Rāhui. Kaitiakitanga and rangatiratanga are intrinsically linked where the rangatira sanctioned and enforced Rāhui over all he surveyed, which is not a lot today and this is merely the introduction to this traditional concept.

Ngāti Rango have a history steeped in kaitiakitanga in which god’s little creatures figure prominently, lizards and owls are feared by some and revered by others, a cultural norm. Pokopoko-Whiti-te-Ra, Pokopoko who makes the sun shine, Pokopoko. Pokopoko-herehere-taniwha, Pokopoko who binds taniwha, taniwhaPokopoko.

A legendary Ngāti Rango Taniwha who some say became a man was also revered and feared as were other Taniwha that reside in the Kaipara like Humuhumu which raises another concern for Ngāti Rango in relation to the Hōteō and Kaipara. Both are mentioned in Margret Orbell’s book, Māori Myths and Legends. Legend YES, but they are far from myths where Ngāti Rango are concerned as some of us have been lucky enough to get up close and personal.

Kaitiakitanga is another Māori concept that invokes the dumbing down of cultural

norms referenced by the High Court in 2012. Blatant ignorance is when people make decisions that suppresses the cultural beliefs of others, which in-turn forces Māori into reactive mode as we are witnessing today. The WMNZ proposal has also encountered this reaction when a rāhui was placed along the banks of the Hōteu created out of frustration.

Hohepa Kereopa in his book *Tohunga*, written by Paul Moon explains:

“When one considers kaitiaki, you have to consider for what purpose it is being used. If you have a pipi bed, for example, you cannot talk about kaitiaki until you know all the concepts and life of the pipi” [and it must be for the pipi’s wellbeing and not yours].

Without giving verse by verse, he’s simply saying that all life was imbued with mauri, wairua and mana and you were inextricably connected to that life force and when you nurtured and protected it as a kaitiaki. It reciprocated by extending your knowledge and learnings. Symbiotic relationships epitomise the ethics of kaitiakitanga in its unadulterated form and today man ignorantly overlooks these Mātauranga Māori teachings.

If one was to have regard for Kaitiakitanga as conveyed by Hohepa, then the kaitiaki assigned to the WMNZ landfill proposal would have to be accorded the opportunity to learn everything there is to learn about the Dome Valley landfill. This approach has been conveyed to the applicant in respect to a site visit to the Cape Valley Landfill in Canterbury to see in the flesh what is being proposed for the Dome Valley?

## Te Tiriti o Waitangi, The Treaty of Waitangi

This subject, while historically important, does little to preserve or promote what has been covered so far and to date the due process that houses these issues in respect to who has interests are determined as Waitangi Tribunal matters during this process.

Having said that the claims process has also dealt a harsh blow to culture and tradition by stealthily and divisively severing Ngāti Rango land interest by inserting a line right through the center of their historical area of interest. Stamping Mahurangi on one claims sheet with another in south Kaipara.

Needless to say, with limited resources it created a split. Confusion reigned within Ngāti Rango especially when those interests were later swept into the Runanga o Ngāti Whatua last and final settlement claim and we note once again by the Crown. The sad thing is that the people of Ngāti Rango never got to speak before the Waitangi Tribunal.

That was left to the two descendants, who on the very last day lodged claims on behalf of Ngāti Rongo. They went down the path alone and spoke through their hearts when they got their chance to speak to their respective Ngāti Rongo claims under the banner of the Mahurangi collective. What kind of justice is that?

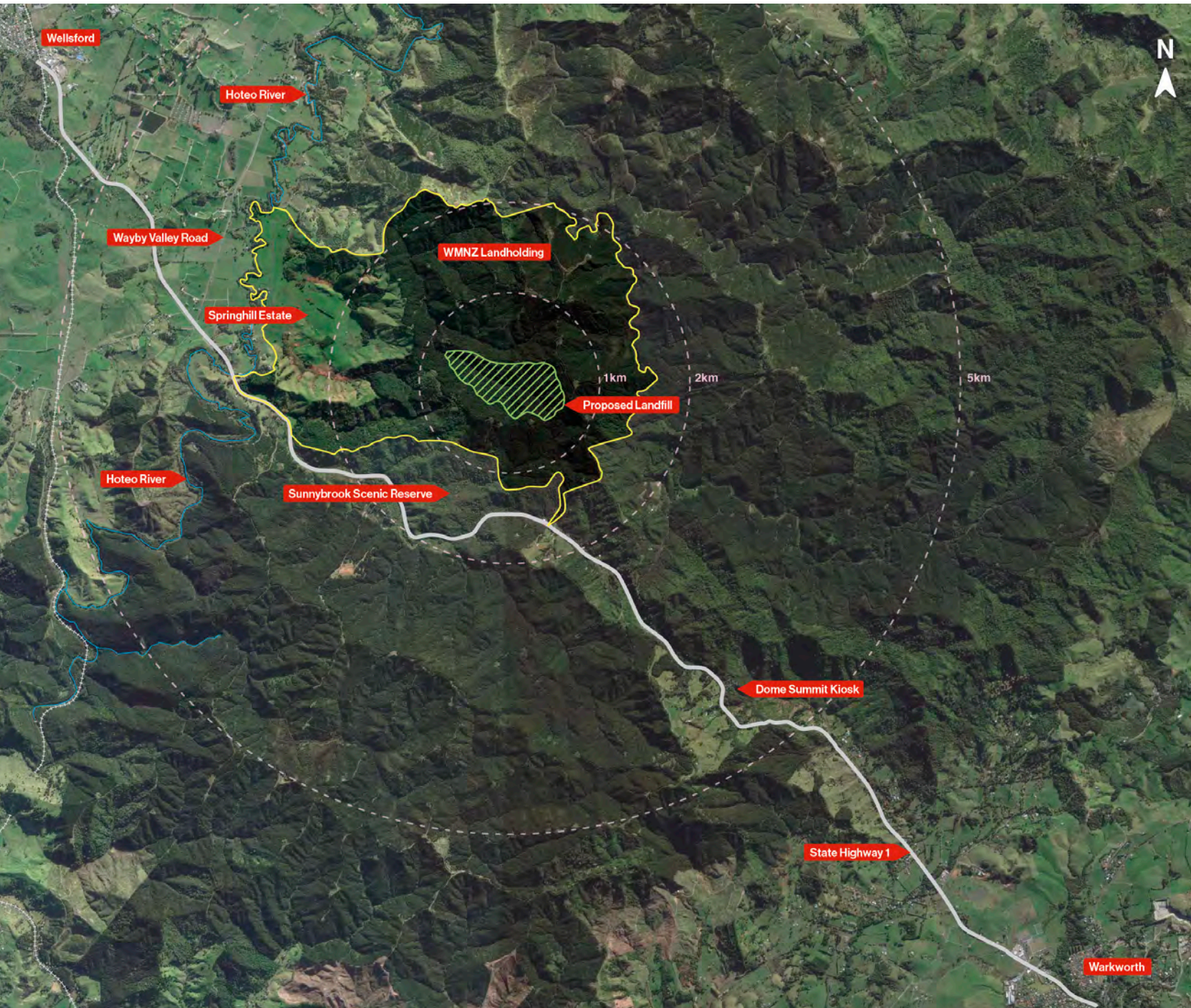
This concludes the statutory Part 2 matters and even before we've actually looked at things like avoid, remedy or mitigate the popular chorus that was loudly echoing in the 1990's. Today we are starting to see why the confidence of Ngāti Rango is waning and one gets to understand the attitude shift that has occurred over the last two decades.



# The Waste Management Dome Valley Landfill Proposal

As stated, Ngāti Rongo did not oppose WMNZ's Redvale landfill application two decades ago. Today, they do oppose and it's not rocket science. We're simply not comparing apples with apples. 20 years ago, Ngāti Rongo were looking at a kūmara, a sweet potato with smooth skin and a sweet taste. Today we are looking at a large grapefruit, rough skin, full of juice and pips and we can't be sure if its sour or not. That's not a palatable prospect.

Dairy Flat, is a reasonably flat parcel of land with a moderate rain fall, whereas the Dome Valley is the complete opposite steep country with a high rainfall which means there's no certainty when you peel the surface back, hence the comparisons between the kūmara and the grapefruit.



Proposed Landfill location



## Te Taiao, The Receiving Environment

Through a Māori lens the proposed landfill area within the Hōteoro catchment has literally been raped and pillaged and that continues with ongoing farming and forestry production. As a consequence, the Hōteoro and Kaipara continues to suffer, as do the Tangata Whenua.

That too is not a good place to start from. When considering an application for a landfill, as the Ngāti Rango people can only see hurt and suffering as they felt on their site visit. That feeling is the taha wairua that resides in a people's DNA and that can't be suppressed or ignored.

# Mahere Takirua. Contingency Plan

Ngāti Rango have opposed this application for a landfill on the northwestern side of the Dome Valley ridgeline. However as traditional users of the ara, *ridgeline - pathway* they're only too aware of the threats posed from the south - "Auckland's Growth".

To combat these threats a vigilant kaitiaki must have a contingency plan and while Ngāti Rango may feel powerless to stop what's coming, it needs to be well prepared when it arrives.

This places Ngāti Rango between a rock and a hard place, but they've been there before and the fact that they are still here today. Shows their resilience and that's not about to change anytime soon, it's in their DNA.

Ngāti Rango are aware of Auckland's needs, but are the people of Auckland aware of the needs of Ngāti Rango?

People are dumping their old car wrecks and rubbish into the ancestral waterways of Ngāti Rango. A pandemic symptom of Auckland's growth and It appears that AC are only interested in if they can identify and prosecute the offender. To back that up, listen to the Auckland Council message broadcast on the radio.

Ngāti Rango lodged a complaint two years ago and to date those wrecks remain imbedded in the soft silts of Makarau. It's not just the people of Auckland who are ignorant and unaware of how this behavior affects Ngāti Rango. People within the tribe are also doing it, because they don't want to pay the collection and tip fees.

Placing Ngāti Rango between a rock and a hard place once again – something that we



now seek to amend. Ngāti Rango are now against the rock with the hard place pressing against them and they're pushing back. It's not just the application to be considered it's all the other cumulative effects that have arisen over two decades.



## Kaupapa / Mitigation

Ngāti Rango have put out feelers to see what mitigation would accompany the application that might result in some “meaningful” restoration and enhancement package. As yet that’s fallen on deaf ears.

Ngāti Rango have discussed amongst themselves things like. All pines that come out must be replaced with natives. The establishment of a tuna, eel hatchery. A fisheries joint-venture with the Chinese owners could be considered cultural diversification.

A partnership where we learn from each other. At the same time re-stocking waterways that have been depleted. That’s what Kaitiakitanga should look like today. We restore first, harvest sustainably and we restore culture and tradition by putting tuna back on the Marae menu.

Both cultures consider it a delicacy and it’s a viable mitigation win / win, socially, culturally, environmentally and lastly economically as the landfill proposal sits within the Hōteao catchment.

The establishment of a native nursery in the general area pre-construction. A definite win/win that Ngāti Rango can’t believe is not on the table considering what’s at stake. The removal of the Wattle (*Acacia mearnsii*) has been tagged by WMNZ should consent be granted. Ngāti Rango sees that as a mitigation opportunity and once again the bird remains caged.

The one for one forestry restoration mitigation is a no-brainer. It’s a win / win socially, culturally and environmentally as the returns are tenfold. Ngāti Rango have visual evidence of that along with the higher carbon credits, it’s bemusing.

While there is a financial return on pines replacing pines approximately every 25 years. There are also the harvesting effects and continued sucking up, of nutrients of Papatūānuku and that's not sustainable.

Western science labels it “Global Warming” Ngāti Rango see it as “retribution”. This application wants to take, but it does not want to give back “meaningfully” from a cultural perspective. Ngāti Rango have many whakatauki, mantra, that applied to conservation and restoration. Teachings, such as if you take you must also return. Ngāti Rango don't see that recognition and provision in this application.



Te Awa o Hōteoro, nature undisturbed on the left and sterile pines on the right.

## Kaupapa Kōrero, Consultation and Engagement

Having stated the above Ngāti Rango needs to declare that they have only seen the application pre-application show that was well presented by WMNZ prior to lodgment of the application. Ngāti Rango have met with WMNZ kanohi ki te kanohi, rangatira ki te rangatira. And on four other occasions with senior management.

Ngāti Rango and WMNZ facilitated a joint public hui in Helensville as an introduction and concluded with a Wānanga at Kōtare Lodge late 2019 which included a site visit to the Dome Valley proposed landfill site. Consultation and engagement has been ongoing and exemplary with an open-door policy that Ngāti Rango has really appreciated. It has ticked all the boxes from a cultural perspective.



## Puka Tono, Application Lodged

The WMNZ landfill application lodged with AC has not been sighted by Ngāti Rango as that beast is a whole different story and ball game. Boxes and boxes of detailed information, graphs, drawings and pictures for Africa, days to read and thrice as long to understand. As a decision maker that understanding needs to be gained. This is the nuts and bolts of the decision-making, testing the evidence for uncertainty, contradiction, gaps in information and fake news.

This is a fundamental and critical part of the process that fails Ngāti Rango, as they don't always have the expertise on hand to challenge the information contained in all the reports and in this case, pick a number between eight and eighteen. Ngāti Rango are sadly not in any position at this juncture to test the technical expert evidence, what it can't do it can't do. All the consultation and engagement in the world won't change that fact.

## Hononga – Relationships

Cutting to the chase, the strength and integrity of any relationships are the corner-stone indicators of meaningful value, . As stated in the introduction of this response and at several hui Ngati Rango and Waste Management formed a relationship two decades ago. Upon close scrutiny that 20 year-span shows an 18-year void in the relationship. So, what does that say about the quality of any future relationship between Ngāti Rango and Waste Management.

Ngāti Rango acknowledges the tenure of Waste Management personnel with a pledge to continue to respect and enhance those relationships. What can't be anticipated or guaranteed is ownership. In two decades ownership of Waste Management has changed three times. With those changes came policies of uncertainty - a concern for Ngāti Rango people based on some 35/45 years of operations with a further century of landfill after-care.

The Landfill emphasis simply states a reference to “alternatives” that would encourage Ngāti Rango to take a different stance should that occur. Ngati Rango sees potential in the restoration of tradition and culture within these “alternatives” that will only be realised through the strength and integrity of the relationship.

## Hātepe, Process

Ngāti Rango, are currently re-evaluating the RMA and consenting process here in Auckland as there have been some significant changes since the 2010 re-set. No longer do you see avoid, remedy or mitigate the first amendment back in the day working alongside some of the best RMA kaitiaki practitioners one could wish to meet.

During that time when faced with a proposal like this landfill application. it was a very open shop you could cosy up to the consenting authority's experts and pick their brains and that proved invaluable. Today that doesn't happen, you need a swipe card to enter their fortress. it's now a closed RMA process where they will see you when they need information or when they have a vested interest in the outcome.

RMA Kaitiaki on the ground back then lived and breathed culture and tradition and you worked alongside your kaumātua. Today they get sent along by their Marae using the Pākehā tikanga process conveniently laid out by the Crown like a Venus fly trap and a CVA is a pre-requisite. The very dumbing down situation that the High Court referred to in 2012.

Cultural Values Assessments are a fine example aiding and abetting this unfortunate situation is the Consenting Authorities ability to exploit and withhold this information citing section 42 of the RMA.

A local authority may, on its own motion or on the application of any party to any proceedings or class of proceedings, make an order described in subsection (2) where it is satisfied that the order is necessary—

(a) to avoid serious offence to tikanga Māori or to avoid the disclosure of the location of wāhi tapu; or

(b) to avoid the disclosure of a trade secret or unreasonable prejudice to

the commercial position of the person who supplied, or is the subject of, the information — and, in the circumstances of the particular case, the importance of avoiding such offence, disclosure, or prejudice outweighs the public interest in making that information available.

Ihumātao is a case in point, Auckland Council can be credited with stealthily opening that Pandora's Box. Self-Family Trust v Auckland Council, exploiting culture and tradition, to get the outcome they wanted. Auckland Council land grab, another reserve.

To achieve that, Māori culture and tradition was effectively compromised. A collaboration between Auckland Council – Māori did the unthinkable. Declaring under oath that gardens were tapu and therefore culturally significant.

Māori all around Aotearoa, will tell you that food neutralises tapu and they would never grow food on sacred tapu land. I'm very familiar with these matter, I was the one responsible for cooking the food on such tapu occasions under the tutelage of my kaumatua.

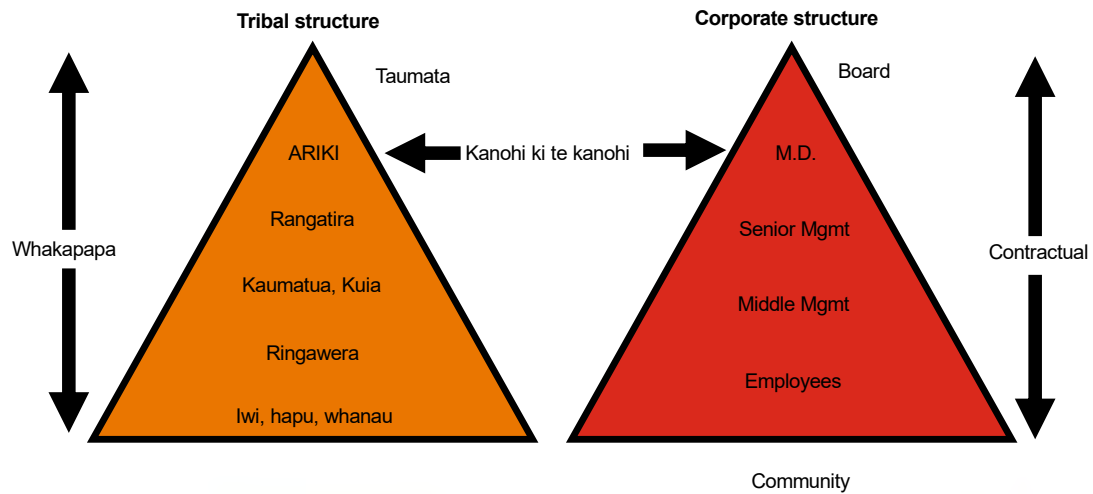
AC were very calculated and clever, convincing the Environment Court that on this particular occasion that wasn't the case. These gardens were tapu, Māori said so, "it is not for Auckland Council or this court to contradict them... That position is consistent with the holistic character inherent in the Māori World View".

That single Environment Court decision is the most powerful statement a court has ever made, while Ngāti Rango may differ on the gardens aspect. We welcome with open arms that finding. Which is reiterated again under the heading cultural landscape.

The tapu claim would never have happened 20 years ago, the RMA kaitiaki back then had kaumātua to keep them on the straight and narrow. Today those checks and balances are sadly missing. It is important that Ngāti Rango understand that as well, opposing an application is one thing, stopping it being consented is another.



# TRIBAL STRUCTURE VERSUS CORPORATE STRUCTURE



# Mātauranga Māori v Western Science

On a personal note, I've completed the RMA circle in three decades much the same way as we are now seeing with western science. On Stewart Island and Muriwai, marram grass was introduced to subdue the movement of sand dunes in order to save the Pākehā farm lands despite objection from tangata whenua.

Today marram grass is being eradicated to restore nature's natural cycle and the sand dunes are once again being restored to their natural state. Today the Pākehā scientists are totally intrigued by how nature can look after itself and iwi tried to share that knowledge when they opposed the marram earlier, but they didn't want to know.

Within our tribal area of interest, the introduction of exotic species is well documented and estimated to cost this country \$1.7 b a year and that's not taking into account the cultural and social costs. It wasn't only the Marram the North American Radiata pine was also introduced with devastating environmental, cultural and social effects.

Tangata whenua lost vast areas of natural sand dune wetlands, home to plants and fish species that sustained them. The loss of those wetlands was due to the introduction of pines and that cause and effect went beyond the wetlands themselves.

Fresh water drained into the Moana providing sustenance for the toheroa another taonga no longer to be found on the Marae menu. It's all very well reseeded the beach's, but the toheroa needs fresh water to sustain it, just like the pipi and while the pine tree retains a \$ value. Restoration and recovery at Muriwai and other beaches will never happen.

This scenario also exists in the Dome Valley where the landfill is proposed. While it has been flagged with the applicant in bright RED at every opportunity a stand-off exists.

This application is laced with western science, protecting marginal wetlands, bats, lizards and where is the Mataranga Māori provision referenced in the AUP?

There are many more examples that iwi have experienced first-hand I could provide in respect to western science follies that have taken place in and around Auckland. Unfortunately, these science projects have had their rendering effect and there is no stitching it back together.

## Taunaki Tāpiripiri, Cumulative Effects

As stated earlier, Ngāti Rango accepts Auckland's need for a future rubbish disposal option going forward. There are whispers of an incineration plant down south at Meremere, but that option has been mooted before and costs are likely to take it off the table. Especially with growth predicted to head even further north.

What hinders this situation is the general lack of understanding as to what is actually happening at that spacial planning level. The other spanner in the works for iwi in Auckland relates to the new age kaitiakitanga principles at play at the top mana whenua consultation table. Where large infrastructure projects are being presented to kaitiaki minus the detail who are none-the-wiser allowing them to be fast tracked.

A new 600 sewer line from Hobsonville crossing the upper Waitemata on its way to the Rosedale Road Treatment Plant is well underway and Ngāti Rango can only sit and observe.

A pending wastewater capacity issue at the treatment Plant will be exacerbated by the Northshore property boom. Infill housing and high-rise apartments draining into an existing and aging sewer infrastructure with a carrying capacity exceeded 15 years ago.

A permitted activity under Auckland Councils newly minted Unitary Plan to help solve Auckland housing crises. Over a decade ago Northshore was required to build sewage holding tanks in an attempt to manage flows in order to prevent untreated effluent discharging onto Northshore's beaches. Raw sewage discharges on the Northshore are happening more frequently today than ever before and Auckland Council continues to turn a blind eye.

As a resident living on the Northshore who spent 10 years as the Chair of Watercare's now disbanded Māori Advisory Group along with 20 years as a plumber/drain-layer



I know a thing or two about sewer networks. Enough to know that a health crisis is just around the corner and if anyone is wondering how this is relevant, it will happen within our tribal area of interest and it relates to cumulative effects and this is just the tip of the iceberg.

## Heipū Tūtohu, Conditions of consent

Understanding the mitigation methodology is important as there are always competing interest at play. Conditions must also be fair, achievable and enforceable. In plain speak, conditions are the last cab of the rank for Māori.

Two decades ago when the Rosedale application was on the table, Ngāti Rongo were dealing with a very open RMA process. This was a new piece of legislation and avoid, remedy and mitigate was where one started back then and conditions never worked for Ngati Rango.

Those affected then had three options available to them: avoid being the first, it's not happening, end of story. Remedy was the next; could the effects be offset, a win-win solution and if that failed you looked at ways of mitigating the effects through conditions of consent.

Fast forward 20 years and it's a whole different ball game. Newly minted Plans, legislation and experts for Africa, out with the old and in with the new. Rather than taking a step forward, it's two steps back and as a result culture and tradition continues to erode.

# Whiu Para, Waste disposal

The European's undignified disposal of bodily waste dates back centuries when it wasn't uncommon for them to toss their waste onto the street below and they arrived in this country with this mind-set. What follows is a true depiction of that attitude.

The Ligar Canal was an infamous open drain that ran down Queen Street, Auckland. Raw sewage discharged into an open drain that discharged directly into the Auckland Harbour leading to high rates of disease-driven death, circa 1860's. 100 years later Auckland's rubbish was also ending up in Auckland's inner harbour.



## Traditional Maori waste disposal sites

Historically Ngāti Rango disposed of everything from the land back to the land including bodily waste. Their consumables were all natural and hundreds of years later those disposal sites “shell midden” are considered heritage sites of cultural significance today. They are also noa, uncontaminated and therefore, free from tapu.



657



## Contemporary Landfills

Landfills then and now will never be that, they will be tapu for centuries. Today they are classified as contaminated sites never to be used again. Ngāti Rango currently have three contaminated coastal landfills, three or more decommissioned contaminated municipal landfills and one operational at Redvale.

These are hakihaki - festering skin sores that man has inflicted on Papatūānuku, Mother Earth, Ngāti Rango declare that as kaitiaki this must end. The people of Auckland must look for other ways to deal with waste. Landfills are not the answer in the way that they are being proposed and used today.



# Papa Ahurea, Cultural Landscape

This is the slippery slope that culture and tradition is sitting on today and the Environment Courts findings below, tend to support this summation:

Iwi and hapū around New Zealand are, subject to resolution of Treaty of Waitangi claims, often obliged to be content with that sort of approach. However, where the mana whenua has been shrunk repeatedly there must be a line where the duty to accord “sufficient weight” to mana whenua values (including Mātauranga Māori) entails that a local authority (and or appeal, this court) should consider whether more is required.

The submission also misses a fundamental aspect of mana whenua which is that it is for tangata whenua group (defined as discussed earlier) to decide how their kaitiakitanga should be exercised. If Te Ākitai decides they consider the mauri of the area requires maintenance of all the land Te Kapua Kohuara and Pūkaki Peninsular, it is not for Auckland Council or this court to contradict them... That position is consistent with the holistic character inherent in the Māori World View.

Section 74 RMA as explained in the Bay of Plenty case. We consider the obligations to take into account the principles of the Treaty of Waitangi must not be ignored. Further, it is a matter of national importance under section 6 (e) RMA to recognise and provide for (and this means much more than lip service by future use of “overlays”) the relationship of Te Ākitai and their culture and traditions with their ancestral lands

and adjacent water and there wahi tapu. If that provision is not made now, there will be no further opportunity because the counterfactuals' proposed developments would lead to an irreversible fragmentation of the Te Ākitai cultural landscape.

Ngāti Rango welcomes these “*case law*” findings. “*The shrinking effects leading to the irreversible fragmentation of a people*”. While it may not have been Auckland Council's intention, it now puts Auckland Council on notice with respect to how they recognise and provide for culture and tradition.





# Kapinga, Conclusion

Ngāti Rango are the first to acknowledge that we have a waste disposal problem in Auckland that isn't going away and our wider environment is at risk if we bury our heads in the sand.

Ngati Rango welcomes the debate around alternatives that prevents man from abusing Papatūānuku and that needs to happen before this application is considered by Auckland Council.

412.1

Ngāti Rango would like to be part of the solution in a meaningful way wherein culture and tradition is recognised and provided for, achieving a collective and collaborative approach to addressing Auckland's long-term needs.

412.2

It is difficult to see where understanding and provision for the relationship of Māori and their culture and traditions with their ancestral lands, water, sites, wāhi tapu and other taonga resides in the application. This leaves Ngāti Rango with no other choice than to oppose this application.

412.3

## 2020 is the year of the rat

Chen said this legend explains both why the rat is the first animal in the Chinese zodiac and why cats appear to hate rats. Still, the rat is associated with more than just deceit. According to Chen, the rat is known for his speed and cunning, and the Year of the Rat brings careful planning and increased wealth.

Kāti ki konei.

☯ KATE VALLEY HĪKOI ☯

WASTE MANAGEMENT NEW ZEALAND  
WAYBY VALLEY PROPOSAL  
A NGATI RANGO RESPONSE



Copyright, 2020 Ngāti Rango  
Published 22 April 2020, by Ngāti Rango  
Designed and Printed by BookPrint Ltd, Auckland



*Mā te rongō, ka mōhio*  
*Mā te mōhio, ka mārama*  
*Mā te mārama, ka mātau*  
*Mā te mātau, ka ora!*

*Through listening, comes awareness*  
*Through awareness, comes understanding*  
*Through understanding, comes knowledge*  
*Through Knowledge, comes life and well-being*

# Introduction

“Ngāti Rango are the first to acknowledge that we have a waste disposal problem in Auckland that isn’t going away and our wider environment is at risk if we bury our heads in the sand.”

The above statement is taken from Ngā Taonga o Tuku Iho. The first written response from Ngāti Rango to these two concurrent Waste Management (WMNZ) applications to construct and operate a landfill in the Wayby Valley. Ngā Taonga o Tuku Iho captured the heart felt feelings of the Ngāti Rango people. A factual snap shot of their traditional and cultural relationship covered in Part 2 section 6e of the Resource Management Act (RMA). Section 7a covers kaitiakitanga in part, simply because it falls short of implementing its traditional and cultural application, the critical component of kaitiakitanga as quoted below.

“When one considers kaitiaki, you have to consider for what purpose it is being used. If you have a pipi bed, for example, you cannot talk about kaitiaki until you know all the concepts and life of the pipi” [and it must be for the pipi’s wellbeing and not yours].”

When the analogy above is applied to the proposed WMNZ Wayby Valley Landfill applications Ngā Taonga Tuku Iho asserts that Ngāti Rango had **not fulfilled** their kaitiaki obligation and responsibilities. Noting, that a reciprocal site visit to Canterbury had been contemplated on a number of occasions over the engagement and consultation process with WMNZ. Ngāti Rango wishes to acknowledge this site-visit as we embark on the *Second-Generation* of this important partnership arrangement with WMNZ.

## Kate Valley Site Visit

An opportunity arose to combine a site-visit to Kate Valley with another pre-arranged event in the Canterbury region. A proposition was put to WMNZ to support with assistance for a two-person delegation from Ngāti Rango to which an agreement was reached to proceed.

Meeting Ngai Tūahuriri / Ngai Tahu at Tuahiwi Marae affords a discharge of the customary obligation to establish their sanction for this site-visit. There are aspects of this *obligation* that will cast a distorted light on the flagrant disregard of such a base-line protocol of engagement from our Ngāti Rango view-point.

This site-visit also included a tākoha for the haukāinga of Tūahuriri in the form of copies of the group photo of Ngāti Rango, WMNZ as well as the Ngai Tahu representatives from the 25<sup>th</sup> May 2000 occasion at Redvale. That image had been taken to celebrate and capture that historic day “*that moment*”. Today a number of very important people in that photo are no longer with us. Acknowledgment of those people is part of the succession between the *generations* to be expressed in the proposed *Second-Generation-Relationship* that will *give real effect* to the purpose.

Our delegation landed at Christchurch 10.50am, 18<sup>th</sup> March 2020 where we were met by Mr Gareth James General Manager, WMNZ [South Island]. We then proceeded to Tuahiwi Marae where we were welcomed by the haukāinga. In our response we presented copies of the photo received prior from WMNZ with an explanation regarding the addition of names to the faces. They acknowledged by agreeing to provide the names of their people with Ngāti Rango along with WMNZ doing like-wise. The named photographs will then be distributed to the three parties and from a cultural perspective it introduces the *Second-Generation-Narrative*.

These special inter-tribal encounters do provide for *matters of focus* to be raised with a view to agree on next steps towards resolution. While Ngāti Rango may not have had direct involvement in respect to this sensitive matter there will always be a perception that as we are part of Ngāti Whātua. Ngāti Rango are implicated by association. During the reign of the Hon. Gerry Brownlee as Minister for the Christchurch Rebuild contractors were sought. One such company arrived wearing a Ngāti Whātua o Ōrākei korowai. Needless to say, it involved a reputable demolition company with connections to Ōrākei who indiscriminately dumped contaminated earthquake rubble and waste in the proximity of an awa. In light of the Fox River catastrophe Ngāi Tūahuriri shared their grave concerns for these past actions with the delegation. It also provides Ngāti Rango with a stark reminder of the impact when unscrupulous operators collect then dispose hard-fill waste **unconsented**, within their rohe.

The situation above is ironic in more ways than one, as the wonderful literature that Transwaste Canterbury Ltd [TCL] provides to all visitors states the KATE VALLEY 10 YEAR REVIEW 2005-2015 [Pg. 21] a picture of a beautifully carved swamp kauri table presented to Te Runanga o Ngāi Tūahuriri by **Ngāti Whātua o Ōrākei** facilitated by TLC. Someone had got that completely wrong. That reference by TLC is so incorrect. This situation pales in comparison to the indiscretion by our Ōrākei kin-folk and in due course we are confident TCL will rectify accordingly.

A critical **game changer** for Ngāti Rango as kaitiaki will undoubtedly be the impact of the Kate Valley Landfill experience. The recent site-visit revealed what had been achieved by TCL through this period that included the indelible period of seismic turmoil unprecedented in the geological history of Aotearoa *post-Māui*. That achievement, however, has come with a *high-price*. It is a world-class community amenity, operated and managed jointly by five councils, WMNZ along with meaningful ongoing input from the community and mana whenua. This is a Canterbury community that has gone



through tumultuous issues with the trials and tribulations of managing waste. The early 1980's saw city-wide rubbish piled-up at street level due to strike action. That period of turmoil saw the involvement of Ngāti Rango members as employees of Auckland-based rubbish collection contractors engaged by Christchurch City Council to provide the *clean-up* required. A compelling personal account will be articulated further in due course. One which saw them remain and raise families in Christchurch and having that knowledge on the site visit was invaluable. Having two sets of eyes and ears on this special occasion is also very important when it comes time to share this experience with uri of Ngāti Rango.

Ngāti Rango will strive for informed decision-making through this period of Second-Generation-Engagement that aligns with the practical expression of kaitiaki obligations as well as responsibilities. [www.transwastecanterbury.co.nz](http://www.transwastecanterbury.co.nz), [www.tiromoanabush.nz](http://www.tiromoanabush.nz), and [www.tiromoanawalkways.nz](http://www.tiromoanawalkways.nz)

**He aha te mea nui o te ao.  
He tāngata, he tāngata, he tāngata  
What is the most important thing in the world?  
It is people, it is people, it is people.**

# Inter-generational Succession

Anchored to the past, yet geared to the future is a modern day whakatauki / proverb that encapsulates the transition between the past, the present and the future. In 2000 the Ngāti Whātua korowai was uppermost in the context of our identity. Then came the era of Treaty of Waitangi Settlements which had a wide-bearing impact on Ngāti Whātua identity is best left for a far wider brief to do it all justice. This *Second-Generation-Quest* however, will mark the 2020 annals of Ngāti Rango with the extreme challenges to managed growth, the constant undue pressure on environmental well-being as well as the impact of this pandemic of unprecedented proportions as Covid-19.

Such a context typifies that this is not the time to procrastinate – we must act with pace with urgency. One critical action for Ngāti Rango will be the pursuit of *solutions-based options*. Landfill discussions will inevitably include the NIMBY syndrome, *not in my backyard* as a precursor for most deliberations. The extension to such discussions must include the management of waste for the largest resident population in Aotearoa New Zealand. The nature of the instruments of engagement for the *Second-Generation-Relationship with WMNZ* must surely rate at the top-end of the priority scale.

Ngāti Rango, as hosts, must now revert back to tradition and culture that considers the needs of their manuhiri, those non-mana-whenua that reside amongst us. Within that set of customary principles and values it includes the management of waste at a BIG picture level. TCL have a very strong example of how waste can be managed in the best possible way. That bench-mark provides options for an exploration of those aspects, values, provisions, benefits et al that have contributed to the strength of such an example.

# Transition is not Translation

In May 2000 a delegation of Ngai Tahu was hosted at Redvale by WMNZ in partnership with Ngāti Rango. There were expressions of opposition to any such landfill in the Ngai Tahu rohe made during that historic day. The Redvale context was portrayed then as *a hakihaki on Papatūānuku that could be dressed and healed*. What was witnessed by Ngāti Rango representatives during the March 2020 site-visit to Kate Valley is that those *operations* have transcended the Redvale bench-mark. Ngāti Rango are now very keen to understand the marginal differences between these two operations along with exploring the opportunities that could be realised in the *Tē Awa o Hōteō* catchment, ridge-lines and river-systems.



# Transwaste Canterbury Ltd

An innovative 50 / 50 public-private partnership set up to own and operate the Kate Valley Landfill on behalf of the shareholders of Christchurch's City and District Councils along with Ngai Tahu who have a firm foot in each camp. A public-private partnership that has taken waste collection, disposal and management to a whole new level, cementing itself as a must-see tourist attraction when visiting Christchurch. Auckland Council could learn a great deal from looking closely at the TLC model. Prolonging the inevitable by introducing community refuse recycling centres to support their zero-waste policy is flawed, as right now they are closed due to Covid 19 and rubbish is still being put out on the streets for collection.

The Kate Valley landfill operation and park like surroundings sets a breath-taking, TCL led creation of marvel. The site entrance is lined with geological fault-lines depicting layer upon layer of historic tectonic movements as well as weathered rock pitted with sea-shells providing a canvas for the portrayal of a most impressive TCL canvas. The site-office bears gratuitous acknowledgement in the welcome. Great pride is also taken in highlighting the step-by-step seamless operational package from rubbish pick-up to point of deposit. Energy conversion, leachate recharging efforts are both followed by insights to the environmental, social as well as the cultural initiatives along with the resultant achievements. It was an awe-inspiring session.

TCL have created a sustainable heritage park that is enlightening and humbling having languished in the first five years amidst the public out-cry. Opponents are now apologising for their lack of vision as to the TCL benefactors' role in the creation of this social, environmental and cultural remediated heritage park.





# Impediments to Resolutions

Apart from the advent of pandemic proportions the impacts of apathy provide major challenges to productive engagement in the quest to resolve the issue of managing waste in Auckland. Then follows the myriad *of interest* groups that are *rather pop-up* by virtue of the whimsical fad of being *here today gone tomorrow*. It is a matter of real concern for Ngāti Rango to ensure that empathetic responsiveness is not translated as undivided agreement. The sources of locative cultural identity for Ngāti Rango accentuates values, place, power and narrative as iconic markers of a culture-base understanding of managing waste adaptation. At a fundamental level, it is the interaction of these iconic markers of culture that upholds the manner in which people respond to managing waste. Recycling aligned to the Auckland Council Zero Waste 2040 effort must continue to seek then to apply the adaptive measures for waste production within the context of managed growth and development. The matter of how waste is managed **does not end there**.

The risk of contaminants reaching *Te Awa o Hōteho* is the mega concern for Ngāti Rango. Any options that are inclined to minimising such risks must be prioritised. The practical innovations being applied in landfill operations must be scrutinised for consideration within the context of the *Wayby Valley Proposal*.

From a traditional, Ngāti Rango cultural perspective, the first principles for application relates that any matter derived from Papatūānuku being returned to those same origins at the *end-of-use*. In terms of the waste streams within landfills the Ministry for the Environment has the New Zealand Waste List which has been adapted from international lists then modified to reflect typical waste streams in New Zealand<sup>1</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> <https://www.mfe.govt.nz/waste/guidance-and-resources/waste-list>

The twenty categories within that waste list typifies waste derived from extractive, manufacturing or processing activities.

Understanding all sides of the cultural paradigm equation then moving-on to the phases of practical, balanced application provides a sound start-point. The application of Ngāti Rango kaitiaki values will be enhanced by the recent site-visit to the Kate Valley operations as a key component of such an equation. The transformational efforts of a partnership between mana whenua and an international corporate portrays a world class public facility operating as an amenity premised upon an innovative application of technology. The disposal of end-of-use material does provide an aspirational option for due consideration by uri of Ngāti Rango.

The values and the associated applications briefly outlined thus far are set-out in four key categories of economic, political, as well as cultural / spiritual when combined underpin the practice of kaitiakitanga or trusteeship for uri of Ngāti Rango. Implementing kaitiakitanga is as much about managing resources of the environment as it is about managing people including uri of Ngāti Rango. It applies to people, particularly between kin group leadership out to the wider kin group. An important reason for exercising kaitiakitanga is to promote as well as to enhance socio-political status of the uri of Ngāti Rango. Accountability, reciprocity, guardianship, trusteeship equally apply to leaders as well as their kin-folk as they also apply to the relationship between people and their environment.

Prioritising local initiatives within the context of this proposed landfill development will have the added incentive of a transactional engagement with Ngāti Rango across all facets of the phases of concept, design, construction, operation, maintenance as well as monitoring.

# Repo, Wetlands

*Whanga-repo* is a probable name of the low-lying sub-catchment north of the Dome Valley ridgeline. A common anomaly from the early survey map recordings was the misplacement of vowels in reo Māori to then remain misspelt. *Whanga-repo* loosely translates to *harbour of wetlands*. The present-day landscape being far removed from what would have originally existed in that sub-catchment.

Wetlands have been variously described as *the kidneys of a catchments river systems*. The arterial functions of these catchment river systems must continue unimpeded across the entire Kaipara Moana catchment from the headwaters down through to the Tasman Sea. The *Te Awa o Hōteu* River system is one such network that must be prioritised in terms of the considered land-use options...

TCL have set about reversing that trend “*The Tiromoana bush concept revolves around a major conservation and bush restoration program that will see the area eventually restored to the original lowland and coastal forest that existed before people arrived in New Zealand*”.

WMNZ are considering a similar restoration enhancement program as mitigation sort by the consenting authority, Auckland Council and its experts which means very little in a tangible sense. Whereas TCL, put forward an ambitious plan to protect and regenerate bush, wetlands along with opening it up for public access proactive rather than reactive and the outcome speaks for itself. TCL’s consent was granted on the basis the company would protect, restore and manage a 407-hectare Conservation Management Area “Tiromoana Bush, wetlands and pathways.” Tiromoana Bush is protected in perpetuity a QE11 National Trust Open Space Covenant was gazetted on the title of the property in July 2006.



TCL have worked closely with the local Tangata Whenua in 2017/18 the ara / pathway was upgraded and an ika pou whenua acknowledging the importance of the area to Tangata Whenua was erected and unveiled at the coastal lookout overlooking Kā Poupou-a-Te Rakihouia. *Second-Generation* Kaitiakitanga in practice and president set for future reference a bench mark established on lands that move and crack as nature intended a feat that challenges the thinking of those who have their heads buried in the sand. Pride and ownership of these programs takes on a whole new meaning when the local community and Iwi are sitting alongside each other designing the legacy they wish to leave for those who follow. The model is up and running in Canterbury why would anyone want to recreate the wheel to success live local, work and play local is the recipe that feeds community unity, pride and prosperity.

**Tātai tangata ki te whenua, ngaro noa, ngaro noa.**

**Tātai whetu ki te rangi mau tonu, mau tonu.**

**While people are here for a life time.**

**The stars in the sky are there for ever.**

## Ara Tupuna, Ancestral Pathways

These historical pathways mentioned in the previous Ngāti Rango response provide an opportunity for recreational open-space amenities in a managed form. The Kate Valley landfill layout provides such an opportunity for due consideration in the context of the Wayby Valley proposal.



## Pou Rāhui

Following tradition and culture along with the acknowledgement by TCL expressed in Kā Poupou-a-Te Rakihouia, Ngāti Rango will explore options to express these special acknowledgements for the Redvale site post decommission date. While that expression may spell-out the closure of Redvale the ensuing *facility* will require similar oversight *per se* from the point of commencement.



# Tuna- Hatchery and Factory

The establishment of a tuna hatchery, future proofed as a potentially viable production factory servicing the local and international markets. That is definitely *Second-Generation* kaitiaki vision based on the following.

**Priority number 1** – restocking of a depleted fisheries in particular the threatened long finned variety;

**Priority number 2** – restocking depleted tributaries as they are cleared of invasive biota;

**Priority number 3** – restoring the status of *taonga species* thus making the resource accessible for catchment-based marae in the first instance;

**Priority number 4** – development of sustainably viable options within the *proposed heritage option*; and,

**Priority number 5** – the creation of local work-force development from entry-level to senior executive.

While this is also an ambitious plan the TCL operations have shown that these concepts are achievable within a committed partnership model. It is further asserted that socio-political status enhancement will attract sustainable resourcing for this Wayby proposal.



# Restoration of Historical Heritage Sites

Restoring Māori tradition, culture and heritage sites is another priority that features prominently on the Ngāti Rango *Second-Generation* kaitiaki agenda and while Auckland is renowned for its volcanic cones and peaks where these sites prominently feature. Under the newly minted Auckland Unitary Plan there are provisions for protection, but not for restoration *per se* and Ngāti Rango wishes to pursue that line of enquiry and exploration.

Many of these heritage sites have been destroyed and ones that haven't are heavily modified through past and ongoing extractive activities. Successive authorities have not prioritised restoration of these *significant sites of Māori heritage*. Restoration possibilities could realise wider benefits to our society by minimising further perceived or real risks to the environment when disposing of contaminated waste in a contained and restorative restructuring.

**Tiakina mō ngā reanga āmuri ake nei –  
look after it for the successive generations**

## Retention of existing stands of pines

A major concern within the Hōteō River catchment is erosion, river-bank slump as well as river system overflow. Deforestation in the foothills, where native vegetation has been replaced by commercial pine plantations play a large role in unmanaged flooding. To continue such growth sustainably must first and foremost require more land-use planning policies on soil suitability.

On the market side, tools that reward sound land-use practices, such as sustainable certification schemes, should be promoted by consumers, producers, government bodies as well as development initiatives to safeguard the wealth of native forests. Simultaneously, Ngāti Rango must exercise influence on policy-makers at all levels to apply incentives that align with the goals of development across all forms of environmental sustainability.

Lack of alternative options can be a significant driver of unsustainable land use practices. A diversified rural economy which considers not only a wider variety of crops, but also non-agricultural activities such as forestry, eco-tourism or artisan wild-catch can generate resilient communities and jobs, reduce the rate of forced migration as well as protecting ecosystems along with their associated environmental services.

TCL have pine plantations on their vast land holdings and their explanation for retaining and harvesting made viable sense as opposed to what had previously been mooted by WMNZ. The TCL retention and harvesting program is all about sustainability. Maintenance, enhancement and restoration costs, offset by commercial pine plantation provides an uncluttered and transparent expression compared to the perceived state of uncertainty that currently exists within WMNZ proposal.

# Kate Valley Operational Landfill and Construction Footprint

The operational landfill footprint stands alone while the cell fabrication of the new landfill footprint has to be seen to be believed and once again it appears seamless. The sheer size of the land holding is expansive with the central axis housing the landfill layout which is minute in comparison to the components of TCL **public facility including amenities**. The complex leachate collection and reticulation system, energy plant turning gas into electricity. The stand-alone container terminal where trucks unload sealed full containers and pick up empty ones are all carefully orchestrated to prevent the purpose-built trucks from entering the landfill or leaving the sealed road surface. These aspects are all measured and monitored within an elaborate operation of world class technology.

Clean and efficient transition is all controlled and managed by GPS satellite at home-base, a humble portable office-block overlooking the site. Specialised off-road tip-trucks collect the full containers to empty in dedicated disposal cell lined areas within the landfill. This disposal matrix allows a specific load to be located at any time during the life of the landfill then beyond. That value was demonstrated during the Canterbury earthquakes to assist Police murder investigations.



Big picture of operations. Gas on the left and Transfer on the right.





Above: Transfer Station  
Below: Cell Lining







Above: Gas Plant

Below: Landfill Cells



# Alternatives

Alternatives to landfills has been very topical and especially so since this proposed Dome Valley option hit the headlines. While that scepticism has been on the broil, there has been very limited public reference to viable alternatives. The one noticeable constant however, are the waste-bins out on the streets and rural roads come rubbish collection day.

Adding to the alternative confusion is Auckland Council's aspirational zero-waste 2040 strategy. A further major concern relates to those supporting the *Olivine incineration alternative* as presented at a meeting in Whangarei hosted by Te Rūnanga o Ngāti



Wayby Station Road Rubbish Bins

Whātua 28 January 2020. There are reputational credibility matters associated with this organisation to be seriously considered. The following relate some examples:

“*Olivine*NZ yesterday confirmed that it had canned its \$223 million scheme to re-fire the Meremere station to burn rubbish and generate electricity”. —NZ Herald 30th June 2000.

Similar pattern emerging today if we compare the article date being a month after the Ngati Rango 25 May inaugural meeting with WMNZ. Today we are seeing a grey cloud forming over incineration use.

“Satellite images have shown a dramatic decline in pollution levels over China, which is “at least partly” due to an economic slowdown prompted by the coronavirus, US space agency NASA says”. —www.npr.org Mar 04 2020

“*Environmental Possibilities: Zero Waste* features new ways of thinking, acting, and shaping government policy that are circling the globe. Each week, we highlight a success story in the zero waste movement, excerpted from the report *On the Road to Zero Waste: Successes and Lessons from Around the World* by the *Global Alliance for Incinerator Alternatives (GAIA)*. GAIA is a powerful worldwide alliance of more than 650 grassroots groups, non-governmental organizations, and individuals in over 90 countries. Their collective goal is a just, toxic-free world without incineration. Other Worlds is excited to promote the work of GAIA and the organized communities it works with, and hopes that the stories inspire you and others to begin moving your home, town or city, nation, and planet toward zero waste. —www.no-burn.org/zero-waste-by-2020.



# Summary

There are two key aspects that sets out the immediate future:

1. Presenting findings from the Kate Valley site-visit to Ngāti Rango uri.
2. The two-step process to respond to the Wayby Valley Landfill Proposal.

There is, however, an **even more pressing matter** for Ngāti Rango uri. Uppermost in the minds and hearts of both Ngāti Rango along with Ngāti Whātua uri are the residual effects of this proposal on Te Awa o Hōteio that then meander on down to Kaipara Moana. Ngāti Rango do seek initial discussions with WMNZ around a proposed *Second-Generation relationship arrangement*. With such an understanding in place, Ngāti Rango uri can then approach the partnership with WMNZ with confidence to *give real effect* to the practical expression of kaitiakitanga.

The opportunities that lay ahead for this partnership approach is imbued with a *two-decade back story*. One critical aspect being the application of *lessons learnt* from that *First-Generation relationship* to the *Second-Generation context*. It is also critical to note that this time around still remains within the purview of Ngāti Rango. That position places even higher obligation upon uri of Ngāti Rango to discharge the utmost in the expression of host responsibilities to visitor's *rubbish and all*. There is a further traditional practice that should be added to these initial *Second-Generation deliberations* that is best left for that face-to-face exchange.

A key reason of critical importance for exercising kaitiakitanga is to promote to the expression of socio-political status for Ngāti Rango uri. The title of this paper expresses the context as *tiakina mō ngā reanga āmuri ake nei – look after it for the successive*

*generations.* This applies to the relationship between Ngāti Rango uri and their environment. The expression of kaitiakitanga has a base, threefold purpose for Ngāti Rango uri to:

- Secure the association with lands, resources and the status thereof;
- Access on-going *wild-catch* sustenance from nature's bounty; and,
- Maintain an economic and political resource-base for successive generation.

Ngāti Rango seek to consolidate a socio-environmental ethic for uri through the successive generations that binds the ancestral, environmental along with the iconic identity-markers. Moreover, the people – land relationship is synergistic; if the land is despoiled, human integrity is duly compromised, it is plain and simply harmed. On the basis of understanding to date, it would appear that the values, philosophies and principles that are an integral part of the Ngāti Rango world view can add further to the depth and breadth of understanding of values for successive generations. Essentially value for Ngāti Rango is a key function of relationships – between people and the natural environment, between tangible and intangible dimensions, between organic and inorganic material as well as past and future. These relationships constitute the cornerstones of a Ngāti Rango world view as we explore the immediate next steps.

**Tuia te here tangata, kia puta, kia ora  
mō ake tonu ake, kāti ki konei.**

William Kapea  
will.aepak@gmail.com